

# **Pakistan Journal of Scientific and Industrial Research**

**Vol. 47, No. 6, November - December, 2004**



Published bimonthly by  
Scientific Information Centre  
Pakistan Council of Scientific and Industrial Research  
Karachi, Pakistan

# PAKISTAN JOURNAL OF SCIENTIFIC AND INDUSTRIAL RESEARCH

## Chairman Editorial Board

**Dr. Anwarul Haq**

S.I., Pride of Performance,  
Tamgha-e-Baqa, FPAS, FTWAS  
*Chairman, PCSIR*

**Dr. Rabia Zuberi**  
*Editor-in-Chief*

**Dr. Kaniz Fizza Azhar**  
*Executive Editor*

## Editors

**Ghulam Qadir Shaikh**  
**Shagufta Y. Iqbal**  
**Riazuddin Qureshi**

**Gulzar Hussain Jhatial**  
**Shahida Begum**  
**Sardar Ahmad Nazish**

## Members

**Dr. H. Akhtar**

*Agriculture and Agri-Food Canada, Ontario,  
Canada*

**Prof. M. Akhtar, FRS**

*University of Southampton, Southampton,  
United Kingdom*

**Dr. A. G. Attkins**

*University of Reading, Reading,  
United Kingdom*

**Prof. G. Bouet**

*University of Angers, Angers, France*

**Dr. M. A. Khan**

*King Abdulaziz City for Science & Technology,  
Riyadh, Kingdom of Saudi Arabia*

**Prof. W. Linert**

*Vienna University of Technology, Vienna,  
Austria*

**Prof. B. Hiralal Mehta**

*University of Mumbai, Mumbai, India*

**Prof. E. Miraldi**

*University of Siena, Siena, Italy*

**Dr. S. Narine**

*University of Alberta, Edmonton, Canada*

**Dr. J. R. Ogren**

*Los Angeles, USA*

**Prof. H. M. Ortner**

*Technical University of Darmstadt, Darmstadt,  
Germany*

**Dr. M. J. Qureshi**

*Nuclear Institute for Food & Agriculture, Peshawar,  
Pakistan*

**Dr. Zafar Saeed Saify**

*University of Karachi, Karachi, Pakistan*

**Dr. F. M. Slater**

*Cardiff University, Powys, United Kingdom*

**Prof. M. A. Waqar**

*Dr. Panjwani Centre for Molecular Medicine &  
Drug Research*

*International Centre for Chemical Sciences*

*University of Karachi, Karachi-75270, Pakistan*

**Dr. S. I. Zafar**

*PCSIR Laboratories Complex, Lahore, Pakistan*

Composing

**Irshad Hussain**

## Editorial Address

**Pakistan Journal of Scientific and Industrial Research**

*PCSIR Scientific Information Centre*

*PCSIR Laboratories Campus, Karachi - 75280, Pakistan*

Tel: 92-02-4651739-40, 4651741-43; Fax: 92-021-4651738; E - mail: pcsirsys@super.net.pk; pcsir-sic@cyber.net.pk

## PHYSICAL SCIENCES

- Spectroscopic and chemical evaluation of clay minerals and their suitability for the manufacturing of organic clay, medicinal clay and pillared clay**  
*A. M. Ehsan, S. Hussain, S. Ehsan and M.S. Khan (Pakistan)* 407
- Palynostratigraphic studies of cretaceous deposits of anambra basin, Eastern Nigeria**  
*O. F. Adebayo and A. O. Ojo (Nigeria)* 417
- Effect of mordants on color shade and color fastness of silk dyed with Kikar and Madder barks**  
*S. Waheed and A. Alam (Pakistan)* 423
- Assessing the speciation pattern of lead and zinc in surface water collected from Abegede creek, Ijora and Lagos**  
*A. A. Adeniyi and O. O. Okedeyi (Nigeria)* 430
- Adsorption of acridine orange on some metal oxides**  
*A. Wadood, A. Quddos and J.A. Qaisrani (Pakistan)* 435

## BIOLOGICAL SCIENCES

- Anatomical characteristics of rice plants influencing resistance and susceptibility to yellow stem borer**  
*M. Shahjahan (Pakistan)* 440
- A new species of *Tylenchorhynchus* with comments on *Geocenamus rugosus* (Thorne and Malek 1968) Brezeski 1991 from Sindh**  
*H.A. Khan, H.Saeed and M. Akhter (Pakistan)* 446
- Genetic variability and heritability estimates of some polygenic traits in upland cotton**  
*M.J. Baloch (Pakistan)* 451
- Two new *Caloglyphus* berlese mites (astigmata: acaridae) recorded in Pakistan**  
*M. Sarwar and M. Ashfaq (Pakistan)* 455
- Skeletal anomalies in fishes collected from Korangi creek and backwater of Sandspit along the coast of Karachi**  
*S.M. Hussain and Z. Khatoon (Pakistan)* 462
- Stability parameters of mung strains in Southern Punjab**  
*L.H. Akhtar and M. Arshad (Pakistan)* 467

## ***TECHNOLOGY***

### **Mineral components important for health from animal sources**

*E. I. Adeyeye and F. J. Faleye (Pakistan)*

471

## ***REVIEW***

### **High temperature Si-B-C-N ceramics**

*S.A. Khan and M. Faisal (Pakistan)*

478

## **Contents**

ii

## **Author Index**

xi

## **Subject Index**

xiv

## AIMS & SCOPE

**Pakistan Journal of Scientific and Industrial Research is a bimonthly Journal aims to publish research articles, current reviews and short communications from varied key scientific disciplines. It covers all relevant topics of fundamental, technical and applied aspects of significant industrial importance. Each bimonthly issue is reviewed by the eminent International experts and contributions are acquired from scientists and industrially related academics and researchers.**

**The scope of the Journal is broad and provides widest coverage in the fields of Physical Sciences, Biological Sciences and Technology.**

### **This Journal is indexed/abstracted**

Biological Abstracts and Biological Abstracts Reports, Chemical Abstracts, Geo Abstracts, CAB International, Bio Science Information Service, Zoological Record, BIOSIS, NISC, NSDP, Current Contents, CCAB, Rapra Polymer Database, Reviews and Meetings and their CD-ROM counterparts etc.

### **Subscription Rates**

	<b>Local</b>	<b>Foreign</b>
<b>Organization/Institution</b>		
Per Volume	Rs.2000/-	US\$ 400/-
Per Issue	350/-	70/-
<b>Academic</b>		
Per Volume	Rs.1800/-	US\$ 350/-
Per Issue	325/-	60/-
<b>Personal</b>		
Per Volume	Rs.1500/-	US\$ 325/-
Per Issue	300/-	50/-

**Electronic format:** Electronic format of this journal is available with: *Bell & Howell Information and Learning, 300 North Zeeb Road, P.O. 1346, Ann Arbor, Michigan 48106, U.S.A;*  
Fax No.: 313 - 677 - 0108; <http://www.umi.com>.

**Photocopies:** Photocopies of back issues can be obtained through submission of complete reference to the Executive Editor against the payment of Rs.25.00 per page per copy (Registered) and Rs.115 per copy by courier service within Pakistan. Rest of the World, US\$ 10.00 per page per copy (US\$25.00 per page per copy by courier service).

**Copyrights:** Copyrights of this Journal are reserved however, limited permission is granted to researchers for making references and libraries/agencies for abstracting and indexing purposes according to international practice.

**Published by:** Scientific Information Centre, PCSIR Laboratories Campus, Karachi-75280, Pakistan.

**Printed by:** Printed by Saad Publications, Karachi, Pakistan.

## SPECTROSCOPIC AND CHEMICAL EVALUATION OF CLAY MINERALS AND THEIR SUITABILITY FOR THE MANUFACTURING OF ORGANIC CLAY, MEDICINAL CLAY AND PILLARED CLAY

*Abdul Mannan Ehsan,<sup>a\*</sup> S Imtiaz Hussain,<sup>a</sup> Sadia Ehsan<sup>b</sup> and Muhammad Shafiq Khan<sup>c</sup>*

<sup>a</sup> PCSIR Laboratories Complex, Lahore-54600, Pakistan

<sup>b</sup> Department of Food Science and Agricultural Chemistry, Mc Gill University, Quebec, Canada

<sup>c</sup> Pharmacy Department, Islamia University, Bawalhalpur, Pakistan

(Received June 07, 2003; accepted August 11, 2004)

The levels of trace elements concentration of the clay minerals of Pakistan have been determined. Inductively Coupled Plasma (ICP) spectrometer was used for the determination of trace elements. The samples of the clay minerals were digested in the ETHOS microwave oven at  $180 \pm 5^\circ\text{C}$ . The trace elements (As, Co, Cu, Cr, Cd, Fe, Mn, Ni, Pb, Se and Zn) in the clay minerals of Pakistan fall within the global range. Except as all the trace elements fall within the technical specification of the medicinal clay. The chemical analysis also shows that ( $\text{SiO}_2$ ,  $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$ ,  $\text{Fe}_2\text{O}_3$ , CaO, MgO,  $\text{Na}_2\text{O}$ , and  $\text{K}_2\text{O}$ ) these are within the technical specification of the medicinal clay. Therefore, at present they can be used for external use only. The trace elements (As, Co, Cu, Cr, Cd, Fe, Mn, Ni, Pb, Se and Zn) of clay mineral as well as the activated clay minerals were determined and it is observed that during activation Na, K and Ca ions are leached out. The presence of trace elements of transition metals which are used as catalysts in organic synthesis clearly demonstrate that the catalytic activity of clay minerals is due to these elements. If any of these elements is more than 1% in these clays minerals the clay will act as catalysts without activation. If the quantity of these trace elements is very small and leached out during activation the clay become inactive which is not explained by some workers. Pakistani clays are suitable for making pillared clays. At  $550^\circ\text{C}$ , the clay minerals are dehydroxylated and they act as Lewis acid and work as a catalyst in place of  $\text{AlCl}_3$ . It is observed that the clay minerals make complexes with ionic or non ionic surfactant very easily. These complexes make stable suspension in water and oil. It was observed that alkyl group gives a very good organic clay with a swelling property and stable suspension and is superior to the imported clay.

**Key words:** Spectroscopic evaluation, Clay mineral, Medicinal clay, Pillared clay, Catalyst, Organic clay.

### Introduction

There are many medicinal, industrial and chemical uses of clay minerals, all of which depend on one or more of the unique properties of this group of minerals. These minerals have a sheet structure. They form flat, platy hexagonal crystals, white in color when pure. They naturally occur as very fine particles. Water can be absorbed between particles and can hold particles together. Particles slide over each other to form a plastic clay mass that can be absorbed between particles and can be molded and will retain shape when dry. Platy particles suspended in a liquid will link together to coat and protect a surface when dry. They can be compressed into tablets to be used as medicine (Attapulgit is sold as intestopan), melts at high temperature, thermal resistant, electrical insulator. Found in large deposits in several places and is therefore inexpensive.

\*Author for correspondence

Large volumes of Na-clay minerals and Na-exchanged, Ca-Mg clay minerals and fuller's earth are directly used in foundry, oil well drilling, iron ore, feed palletizing industries also in civil engineering to impede water movement.

Large quantities of Ca-Mg clay minerals are used directly in iron foundries, in agricultural industries and for filtering and decolorizing various types of oils. A significant portion of Ca-Mg clay minerals used for decolorizing has been acid treated. Large volumes of fuller's or acid earths are commercially used for oil and grease absorbents, as carrier for insecticides, and for decolorizing of oil and fats. Significant volumes of Na-clay minerals are used for various purposes in the manufacturing of many, industrial, chemical and consumer products, such as medical, pharmaceutical, cosmetic, paint (organic clay), building-brick, sewer pipe, roofing tile, gypsum products, pottery-ceramics, radioactive waste disposal, glaze, lubricants, fertilizers, detergents, mortar, catalysts, pa-

per coating, seed coating, adhesives, water purification and other miscellaneous (Odom 1984).

Spectroscopic evaluation of clay minerals led to an enormous increase of knowledge of natural clay minerals. The chemical constitution of the clay mineral remains as important today as ever it was in its mineralogical description. It is well-known fact that a small difference in the chemical composition of clays can greatly influence the chemical and physical properties (Newman 1987), measuring this difference may be quite demanding on the analytical techniques.

In this study the clay minerals of Pakistan has been subjected to spectroscopic analysis as well as chemical analysis and their suitability for the manufacturing of the medicinal clay used in pharmaceutical and chemical industry, organic clay being used by the paint, ink, paper coating and greases. Pillared clays are used for the development of the catalysts required for the organic synthesis and industrial manufacturing. At present Pakistani clay minerals are not being used for medicinal purposes, as a catalyst in organic synthesis.

## Experimental

The clay samples were digested in the ETHOS-Plus microwave system which consists of a programmable 1000-W microwave oven with fume extraction system, 12 sample holder, pressure transducer, computer console, and 12 double-wall Teflon decomposition vessels. The vessels have a capacity of 100 ml with pressure and temperature limits of 200 psi and 260°C, respectively.

**Method.** Clay samples (1.0 g) were accurately weighed. They were directly added to PTFE digestion vessels followed by the addition of 9 ml of 63% HNO<sub>3</sub> (m/m) and allowed to sit for 10 min to subdue exothermic reactions. After adding 3.0 ml of conc HCl vessels were assembled and loaded onto rotating turntable. The vessels were heated at a temperature of 180± 5°C for a period of 10 min. After digestion, vessels were allowed to cool to at least 70°C in the microwave for safety reasons and to facilitate the condensation of any volatile elements in the digest and to minimize the loss of analytes through any aerosol passing out of the vents. The turntable was then removed and placed in a fume hood to vent and open the vessels. The digests were then transferred to 100 ml volumetric flask and diluted up to mark with deionized water. The samples were then stored in a refrigerator at 4°C. The clay samples solutions after digestion were further diluted ten times before running in the ICP-OES.

The samples were analyzed by the Varion Vista-MPX CCD simultaneous ICP-OES model 1998. The ICP was first stan-

darized by running standard solutions of 1, 10, 20, 30 and 50 ppm of the elements analyzed. The standard solutions were prepared by using metal standard solutions purchased from SCP chemical Co, Canada and are traceable to National institute of standards and technology (NIST) primary standards. Each of the elements in the samples was analyzed at multiple frequencies in the ICP for accuracy and automatic results validation. Results are given in Table 1 and 3.

Chemical analysis was carried out by the standard chemical method (Bennet and Hawley 1965). Results are given in Table 2a and 2b.

X-Rays diffraction (XRD) of the clay samples were taken by using Siemens D5000 X-Ray diffractometer. (Fig 1 and 2).

The viscosity of the 30-40% clay solutions in water was measured by the RVT Brookfield viscometer. Results are given in Table 4.

**Activation.** Finely ground clay (about 10.0 g) was treated with conc. Slowly HCl (200 ml), which was added slowly with constant stirring, the mixture was allowed to stand overnight with occasional stirring. The clay was washed 4-5 times with distilled water till the washing becomes neutral, then dried and calcined at 500°C.

## Results and Discussion

**Medicinal clay minerals.** There is an increasing use of Na-clay minerals in the preparation of medicine, pharmaceuticals and cosmetics. Various forms of clay have been used in medicine from time immemorial either as external or internal remedies. As an external agent kaolin is useful for its protective influence and power of absorbing moisture. As a desiccant dusting powder, it is some time applied to weeping eczemas, freely discharging ulcers, and similar conditions. A paste of kaolin in olive oil is used to protect skin around ileostomy or cecostomy opening from the digestive enzymes. Internally kaolin has been used as an adsorptive in symptomatic treatment of various forms of enteritis. It is thought that kaolin provides protective coating for the irritated mucosa, and thereby decreases discomfort. It may also diminish the loss of water and electrolytes until specific therapy can be instituted.

The clay minerals used for medicinal purposes are generally water washed having high brightness in some cases must also be high in magnesium and the toxic metals such as lead must be less than 10 ppm and arsenic must be less than 2 ppm. Paul (1999) published technical specification of the medicinal clays. The trace elements limits of phytobiosis by Paul (1999) are given in the Table 1 along with trace element analysis of Pakistani

**Table 1**  
Trace elements in clay minerals of Pakistan

Trace elements in clay minerals	Pakistani clay minerals					
	Fire clay mg/kg	China clay mg/kg	Industrial clays (European commission 2001) mg/kg	Bentonite clay mg/kg	Burfab clay mg/kg	Medicinal clay mg/kg*
As	8.3	5.0	10.0	3.00	3.00	< 1
Ba	194.0	45.0	-	36.00	22.00	-
Cd	0.8	0.3	1.0	0.23	0.20	
Co	8.0	7.0	-	8.00	7.00	17
Cr	57.4	19.0	100.0	11.00	22.00	-
Cu	38.0	44.0	60.0	10.30	14.00	<29.7
Mn	99.0	210.0	-	163.00	139.00	-
Ni	27.0	15.0	75.0	10.00	25.00	-
Pb	27.0	4.6.0	75.0	2.00	26.00	13 to 22
Se	6.0	120.0		10.60	6.00	< 1
Zn	18.0	1237.0	120.0	747.00	16.50	-

(Paul 1999)

clay minerals. The elemental analysis of Pakistani clay minerals was undertaken by (ICP-OES Inductively coupled plasma, optical emission spectroscopy) the results are shown in Table 1. Literature survey showed that the trace elements present in the clay minerals of Pakistan have not been studied before.

All these elements are also present in European and American clays (Table 1) (European commission 2001). Some of these elements are essential for our body and derived from food. Some elements are needed by body in greater amount such as calcium and magnesium. The trace elements like chromium, cobalt, copper, manganese and selenium are needed in smaller quantities but they can be toxic in excess.

Arsenic is present in Pakistani clay minerals is 4-5 mg/kg. Minute traces of arsenic are found in vegetable and animal forms of life. It is a constant element of cell life and is present in eggs (Thomas 1984). Many household and garden pesticides contain various forms of arsenic. All of these are toxic if ingested or inhaled in sufficient quantity. An accumulation of arsenic in the body will cause disorders of alimentary tract, nausea, vomiting, diarrhoea, dehydration, neuritis and paralysis of wrist and ankle muscles. United States Environment Protection Agency (USEPA 2002) has set the limits of arsenic to 1 ppm or less in drinking water. It can cause skin damage or problem with circulatory system, and may have increased risk of getting cancer.

Barium compounds are usually used in paint industries, to kill pests and used to color fireworks. Poisoning occasionally comes from using the soluble salts in place of insoluble sulfate. USEPA (2002) has set the limits of 2 ppm or less for barium

in drinking water. It causes increase in blood pressure. Discharge of drilling wastes, discharge from metal refineries and erosion of natural deposits are the main causes of the presence of barium in drinking water. Barium is quite high in Pakistani clay minerals.

Cadmium is used industrially in electroplating and in atomic reactors. Its salts are poisonous. United State Environment Protection Agency has sets the limits of cadmium in drinking water upto 0.5ppm. The cadmium determined in Pakistani clays is 0.2 to 0.9 which is within the limits of EPA. Increased amount of cadmium causes kidney damage. Corrosion of galvanized pipes, erosion of natural deposits, discharge from metal refineries, run off wastes from batteries and paints are main causes of cadmium presence in water. It is also used as a stabilizer in PVC pipes used for drinking water in Pakistan.

Cobalt can be utilized by humans only as the part of vitamin B<sub>12</sub>. Average intake are 0.3mg per day. Very high doses (29.5mg per day), which were used in the treatment of certain anemias, have proved to be toxic. In Pakistani clays the quantity of cobalt is within the limits of medicinal clay standards.

Copper is associated with a number of enzymes. Deficiency has occasionally been observed in malnourished infants. Particularly, if their initial stores were depleted for example, prolonged feeding of cow's milk alone (which contain less copper than most foods) Although shell fish and liver are particularly rich in copper, the main sources in the average diet are meat, bread, and other cereal products and vegetable. USEPA (2002) has set the limits of copper in drinking water up to 1.3 ppm. Short term exposure of copper could cause



gastrointestinal distress. Long term exposure could cause liver or kidney damage. Corrosion of household plumbing systems; erosion of natural deposits are main causes of copper in drinking water. Two samples of Pakistani clays contain copper within the limits of the medicinal clay standards Table 1.

Chromium is involved in the utilization of glucose. It is fairly and widely distributed in foods those with high content include brewer's yeast, meat, wholegrain cereals, legumes and nuts. A safe level of intake believes to be more than 25 microgram per day for adults and between 0.1 and 1.0 microgram per kg per day for children and adolescents. Environment Protection Agency has set the limits of chromium in drinking water up to 10 ppm. It can cause allergic dermatitis (USEPA 2000). Discharge from steel and pulp mills; erosion of natural deposits are main causes of chromium in drinking water. With the exception of two samples of clay all the samples of clay have chromium within the limits of drinking water.

Manganese is present in number of enzymes and activates others. Tea is exceptionally rich in manganese and plant products, including nuts, spices and whole cereals are general much better sources of manganese than animal products. An essential element needed for normal bone metabolism. Deficiency in humans has not been demonstrated. Pakistani clays are rich in manganese.

Selenium is needed for an enzyme in the red blood cells, and the main dietary sources are meat, fish and cereal products. The selenium content of plant varies widely with level in the soil, and in some parts of the world. Animals fed on local produce develop symptoms of deficiency or excess. Neither is common in humans. In 2000 USEPA has set the limits of selenium in drinking water up to 5 ppm. It can cause hair or finger nail loss; numbness in fingers or toes; circulatory problems. Discharge from petroleum refineries; erosion of natural deposits; discharge from mines are the main causes of selenium in drinking water. Pakistani clay minerals are rich in selenium.

Nickel as a nickel carbonyl is used in plating metals. It is toxic, when inhaled causing pulmonary edema. Nickel is also used as a catalyst in Ghee making industry. The quantity of nickel in Pakistani clays is less than that of in European and American industrial clays. Pakistan standard for Ghee industry is 1ppm.

Lead is a metallic element and its compounds are poisonous. Accumulation and toxicity occur if more than 0.5mg per day is absorbed. Most cases of lead poisoning occur in children eat the paint and thus develop signs of toxicity. The other sources which contribute the lead to the environment are the

smoke released by the vehicle using lead containing petrol as an anti-knocking agent. Bentonite and china clay of Pakistan has the lead within the limits of the medicinal clays. All the Pakistani clays meet the standards set for the industrial clays by European commission for environment to be used for any other purposes than medicinal clays.

Zinc helps the healing of wounds, and is also associated with the activity of wide variety of enzymes. Its deficiency many contribute to growth retardation, hair loss, delayed wound healing, emotional disturbances, etc. It is still under discussion that zinc has its role in sex determination during pregnancy.

About one third of the comparatively large amount is present in the bones. Zinc is present in wide ranges of foods particularly in association with protein, and meat and dairy products, which are its excellent sources. About one third of zinc in the diet is absorbed, but is reduced if large amounts of whole cereals rich in dietary fibers and phytic acid are eaten, although the amount of zinc present in the whole grain cereals is enough to offset this. Average adult intakes are 9 and 12 mg per day. High intakes from water stored in galvanized containers have caused toxicity.

National Secondary Drinking Water Regulations (NSDWR), (USEPA 2002) are non-enforceable guidelines regulating contaminants like Al, Fe, Cu, Zn, Mn, Ag that may cause cosmetic effects (such as skin or tooth discoloration) or aesthetic effects (such as taste, odor, or color) in drinking water (USEPA 2002).

Trace elements in the Pakistani clays meet the industrial standards set by the European Commission Directorate General for environment (ECDGE 2001). But there is slight variation in the standards for the medicinal clay. Chemical analyses of clay minerals of Pakistan listed in Table 2 a and b are within the limits set by the Paul (1999) for the medicinal clays. The Pakistani clay minerals are suitable for external use only such as poultices, masks, baths, creams and lotions.

The term "Medicinal clay" used in health care is relating to a clay mineral that has been extracted solely for the purpose of pharmaceutical or medical usage. It is important to differentiate ordinary clay such as the one used in the manufacture of ceramics, from medicinal clays. Although the material is the same, the methods involved in the extraction process as well as the quality standards associated with its applications are entirely different. At present in Pakistan no clay is extracted solely for medicinal purposes.

*Clay catalysts.* ICP spectrometric analysis of trace elements present in clay minerals and activated clay minerals are re-

**Table 2a**  
Chemical analysis of clays

S. no.	Element	Bentonite					Swat China clay					*Extreme composition (%)	
		Clay 1	Clay 2	Clay 3 white	Clay 4	Clay 5	*Medicinal bentonite (%)	China 1	China 2	China 3	China 4		China 5
1	Ignition loss	8.00	10.70	10.00	6.20	10.10	-	11.85	11.40	15.80	7.16	8.60	-
2	SiO <sub>2</sub>	57.00	46.68	58.80	53.20	49.65	63.5	46.84	44.20	50.30	46.00	44.50	22.8-90
3	Al <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	23.70	14.75	20.45	11.60	15.56	21.4	36.60	36.65	29.75	32.00	37.00	15.6-23
4	Fe <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	7.50	3.25	0.50	10.00	3.50	3.78	0.70	0.75	0.25	0.62	1.75	5.4-6.2
5	CaO	0.10	1.40	0.70	1.40	0.70	0.66	2.10	4.25	0.70	10.22	5.02	0.4-13
6	MgO	2.26	6.08	5.87	3.54	4.16	2.03	0.67	2.06	0.50	1.00	2.98	11-12
7	Na <sub>2</sub> O	0.47	5.40	3.00	2.40	4.80	2.70	0.50	0.54	0.27	1.65		0.1-1
8	K <sub>2</sub> O	0.86	0.68	0.60	0.70	0.66	0.310	0.30	0.01	1.80	0.09		3.4-3.7

\*Paul 1999

corded in the Table 3. These trace elements (As, Cd, Ni, Mn, Co, Cu, Pb, Fe, Se and Zn) and their compounds have been used as catalysts for the synthesis of organic compounds in the laboratory as well as on industrial scale. It is observed that the increase in any one of these elements or more in the clay minerals increases the catalytic activity of clay minerals. Ehsan *et al* (1999) carried out the analysis of red clay by XRF spectrometer. In this clay iron and titanium are present in substantial quantity (Fe 17-37%, Ti 4.75%) and even after activation the amount of these elements was less effected as compared to the other elements like Ca, Na, K. Ehsan *et al* (1999) synthesized 9, 10 dihydroanthracene by using red clay as a catalyst. We believe that unactivated clays may be treated as potential catalysts. Activated clay catalysts have been used for hydrogenation, polymerization, and hydroformylation for cracking. All of these catalysts have been used at much higher temperature than the catalytic activity we observed for our catalyst for Friedel Crafts benzylation.

The chemistry of the acid activation process and properties and chemistry of the resultant catalysts have been discussed by (Mills *et al* 1950; Thomas *et al* 1950; Hansford 1952; Milliken *et al* 1955; Ryland *et al* 1960). Thomas *et al* (1950) postulated that removal of one of pair of octahedral aluminum ion from montmorillonite, for example, removes two hydroxyl groups and leaves the other of the aluminum in four fold coordination. This tetrahedral aluminum, with its charge balancing proton, form a bronsted site and is the source of the catalytic activity. However, Mills *et al* (1950) have shown the cracking activities of acid treated bentonites from various deposits cover the range from inactive to a level of activity comparable to silica alumina. This range exists despite of almost identical physical properties after acid treat-

ment, for both activable and non activable bentonites. A possible basis for differentiating between these two classes may be found in the observation by Milliken *et al* (1955) that acid activation of raw kaolinite and halloysite, followed by calcinations led to catalysts of inferior quality. However, if calcinations at 550°C precedes the acid leaching step the activity of the catalyst so obtained from either halloysite or kaolinite was greatly improved. Calcination of the kaolin at this temperature should have caused dehydroxylation with its accompanying transition to metakaolin.

The spectroscopic analysis of Pakistani clays indicates the catalytic activity is due to the presence of transition metals present in all the clays. If any of these transition elements exceeds more than 1 percent of the clay composition, the clay become active without acid activation. We believe the activity of the clay minerals is due to these transition metals.

X-Rays diffraction (XRD) pattern of the clay before and after activation indicated that both are disordered kaolinite Al<sub>2</sub>Si<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>(OH)<sub>4</sub> and illite trioctahedral KO<sub>5</sub>(Al, Fe, Mg, )<sub>3</sub>(Si, Al)<sub>4</sub>O<sub>10</sub>. After acid treatment a change is observed in the proportion of transition metal (Fe, Ti) and Al. X-ray diffraction of laterite is recorded in Fig 1. The (XRD) of activated laterite is recorded in Fig 2. The peak at d = 7.1 of laterite is completely eliminated in the activated laterite. This shows that hydroxylated phase in laterite is totally de-hydroxylated and the de-hydroxylated phase is not completely amorphous (Fig 2).

The treatment with cold conc. HCl has little effect on the composition of the host layer and results in acid treated clay. The acid attack on the clay structure progresses inwards from the edge of the clay platelets leaching alkaline cations, par-

ticularly Mg, Ca, K and to some extent Fe. Acid activation causes little damage to the silicate layer and the structure in the centre of the clay platelets remain unaffected. The trace elements in all the clay minerals are affected with even cold acid treatment. This explains if the quantity of the transition trace elements in mineral clays is negligible this will become totally inactive with acid treatment. This explains why some clay minerals have no catalytic activity after activation. The Pakistani clays have all the properties to act as a catalyst itself or to act as a pillar to make a suitable catalyst for the synthe-

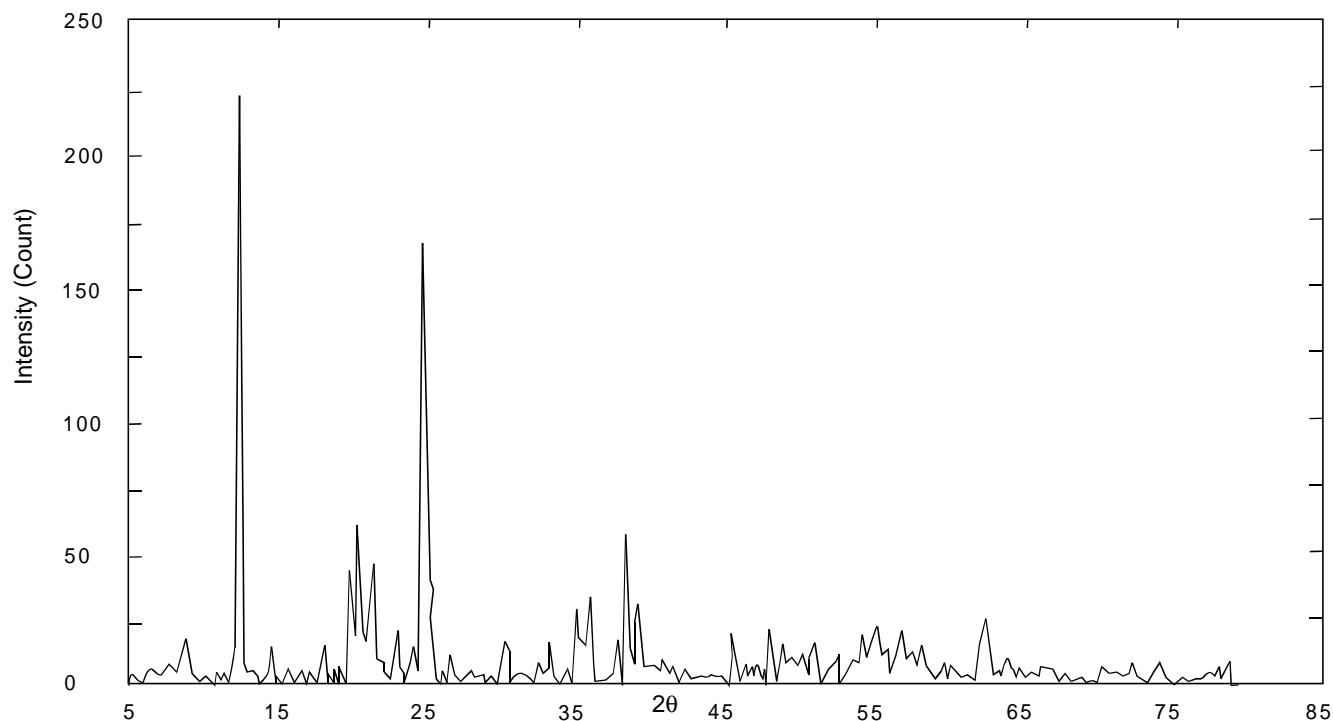
sis of organic compounds.

The Pakistani clay minerals contain about 16 times more Fe and three times more Ti than the Indian clay minerals. Sabu *et al* (1993) calcined the clay then dried the catalyst after acid treatment at 110°C. It has been reported that if clay is heated upto 110°C so as to remove most of the interlamellar water until only one layer of water remains at about 5% of total water. This increases the Bronsted acidity in Friedel-Crafts reaction  $AlCl_3$  is a Lewis acid that takes up an electron pair to form a co-ordinate covalent bond. Ehsan *et al* (1999) after

**Table 2b**  
Chemical analysis of clays

S. no.	Elements	Fire clay			Ball clay	High alumina clay	Ball clay	Clay (white)	Clay (black)	*Medicinal clay (%)
		Clay 1	Clay 2	Clay3						
1.	Ignition loss	14.20	12.20	15.30	16.00	13.40	10.40	8.20	7.20	
2.	SiO <sub>2</sub>	44.40	47.75	46.00	31.30	33.80	56.20	61.20	58.40	56.70
3.	Al <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	38.25	36.10	34.73	51.18	48.98	32.70	25.00	28.00	23.00
4.	Fe <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	0.75	1.00	0.37	0.12	0.25	0.10	0.75	5.00	5.83
5.	CaO	1.40	0.32	1.40	0.70	0.70	0.15	0.27	1.40	0.45
6.	MgO	0.50	0.52	0.50	0.50	0.50	0.07	0.35	0.50	0.07
7.	Na <sub>2</sub> O	--	0.13	0.65	--	0.03	0.09	0.15	--	0.01
8.	K <sub>2</sub> O	--	0.26	0.86	--	0.01	0.01	0.26	--	3.60

\*Paul 1999



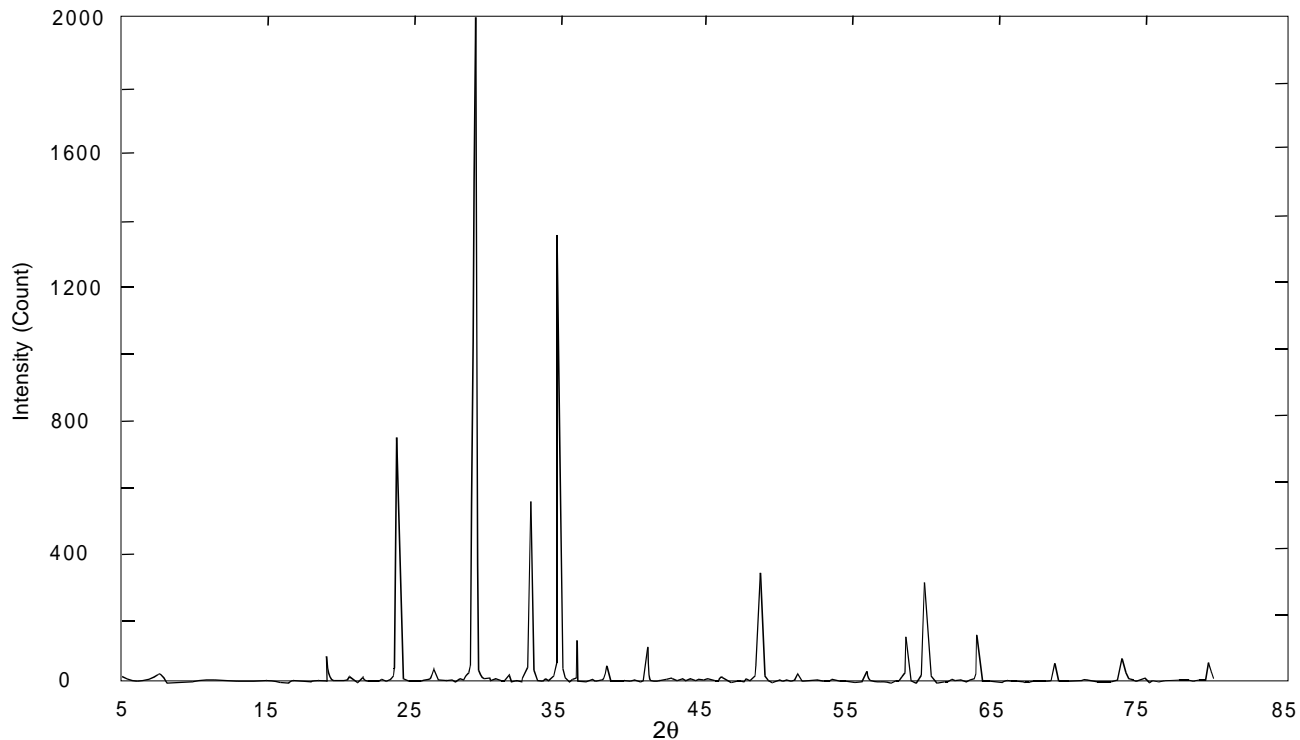
**Fig 1.** X-Rays diffraction of the clay samples by using Siemens D 5000 X-ray diffractometer

treating the clay with acid calcined it up to 550°C, which results in decrease in the Bronsted acidity but increase in Lewis acidity. This resulted in the formation of L 99 catalyst which is ideal for benzylation.

Commercially marketed clays are montmorillonite and beidellite. These clays are amorphous and have good swelling property. These are marketed as cation exchanged clays or large polyatomic inorganic ions intercalated into montmo-

illonite clays. These catalysts are not acting at less than 100°C for Friedel Crafts benzylation.

The L99 has moderate catalytic activity as compared to  $AlCl_3$ . Hence the poly substitution and polymerization is not possible with L99. This property has enabled us (Ehsan *et al* 1999, 2001 and 2002) to synthesize following compounds 9, 10 dihydroanthracene, biphenyl methane, benzyl naphthalene, *o* and *p* hydroxy biphenyl methane, 1-benzyl 2- naphthol and 4-



**Fig 2.** X-Ray diffraction of activated laterites of the clay samples by using Siemens D 5000 X-ray diffractometer

**Table 3**  
Catalytic activity of Pakistani clay minerals

S. no	Trace elements	Bentonite		Fire clay		Laterite		China clay	
		Unactivated	Activated	Unactivated	Activated	Unactivated	Activated	Unactivated	Activated
1	As	3.0	2.4	8.3	7.0	32.0	10.0	5.0	4.00
2	Cd	0.23	0.05	0.8	0.5	9.0	7.0	0.3	0.02
3	Co	8.0	7.0	8.0	3.3	93.0	80.0	7.0	1.2
4	Cr	11.0	11.0	57.4	5.5.0	941.0	785.0	19.0	7.2
5	Cu	10.3	10.0	38.0	126.0	137.0	62.9.0	44.0	12.0
6	Fe	134.0	92.0	170.0	3627.0	-	-	11836.0	5968.0
7	Mn	163.0	162.0	99.0	17.7	308.0	93.0	210.0	48.0
8	Ni	10.0	10.0	27.0	23.0	50.0	34.0	15.0	9.3
9	Pb	2.0	2.0	27.0	12.0	61.0	38.7	4.6	6.0
10	Se	10.6	10.0	6.0	7.0	0.8.0	1.0	120.0	26.0
11	Zn	747.0	747.0	18.0	569.0	165.0	84.6	1237.0	1511.0

benzyl 1-naphthol (Fig 3).

Presence of transition metals in the minerals and clay minerals, elimination of basic cations such as Na, K, Ca and Mg and the de-hydroxylation of clay mineral at 550°C is the essential requirement for the development of suitable catalyst.

*Organic clay.* Natural sodium clay minerals occur in commercial quantities in only few places, but Ca-Mg clay and fuller's earth deposits of considerable size occur on almost

every continent. Attempts to change Ca-Mg clay minerals to so called sodium clay minerals are a common practice in the clay industry, especially where naturally occurring sodium clay deposits are rare. The ion exchange is usually performed by mixing soda ash (sodium carbonate) with crude, moist clay using various mechanical methods. A simple determination of hydration characteristics should be given priority in evaluation of clay mineral deposits as so many industrial uses are dependent on this unique property (Table 4). A num-

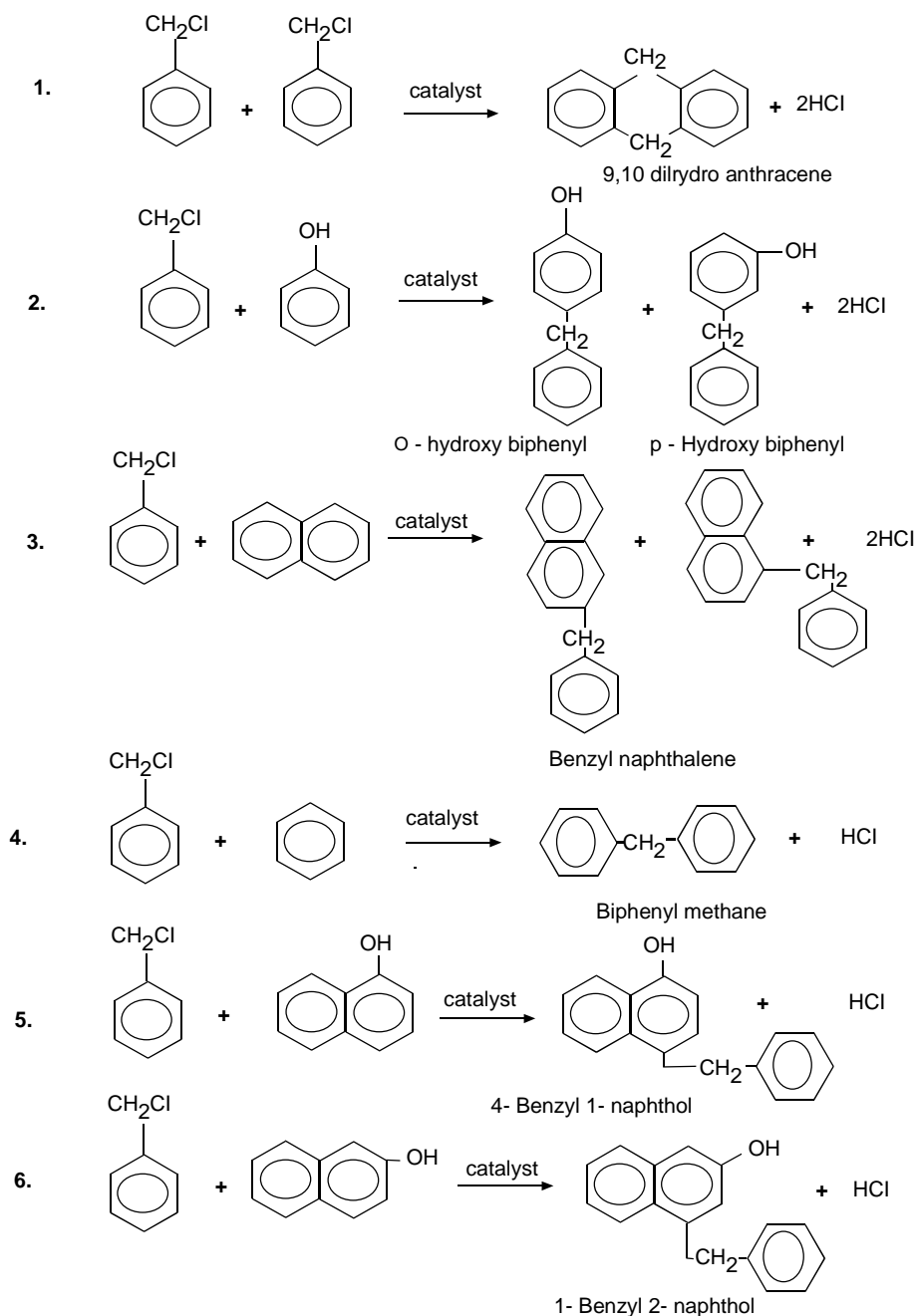


Fig 3. Friedel-Crafts reactions.

**Table 4**  
Viscosity of clays

Sample no	Initial reading	At 30% solid leaching			At 40% solid leaching	
		After 03 h	After 24 h	After 48 h	After 24 h	After 48 h
		1	15	15	90	155
2	15	15	50	65	215	390
3	15	15	120	250	285	605
4	15	15	180	270	330	425
5	15	15	30	45	110	165
6	15	15	65	110	315	450
7	15	15	20	20	370	555
8	15	15	40	40	225	400
9	15	15	15	15	150	150
10	15	15	15	65	130	235

ber of samples of clay minerals were subjected to hydration tests results are recorded in Table 4. Some of the samples swelled significantly. This swelling property showed the suitability for industrial use. The vast majority of naturally occurring clay mineral having Ca-Mg as the predominant exchangeable cations is essentially non swelling.

The property of clays to exchange inorganic cations by organic cations and also the uncharged polar compounds could enter the interlayer space without cation being released, has resulted in the development of useful number of organo-clay complexes (Odam 1984).

Organic-clad clays are widely used for stabilizing the gel properties of lubricating greases. The greases prepared with organic clad clays are said to have superior properties.

Similarly these organic clad clays are used in both oil and water based paints. Natural, Na exchanged Ca and organic clad clays are used in both oil and water based paints. The clays act as suspending and thickening agents and the gel structure is said to improve brush ability and spraying characteristics and to reduce pigment penetration into porous surfaces. They are used in printing inks to control the consistency, penetration and misting during the printing operation. These organic clad clays are not manufactured in Pakistan. At present these are being imported by the paint and grease industry.

As clay minerals make complexes with organic compounds easily. These complexes are prepared with anionic (like alkyl benzene sulfonate, alcohol ethoxy sulfates etc) and nonionic (alcohol ethoxylates, alkyl phenol ethoxylates etc) surfactants. The sedimentation test was carried out and it was ob-

served that they are stable suspension in oil and water Table 4. Complexes with long chain alkyl ammonium ions showed the best swelling and sedimentation properties. They are better in texture and are suitable for both water and oil paints when compared with imported clays, their properties are better than the imported clays.

### Acknowledgement

We want to thank Professor Dr. Shiv O. Prasher, Department of Agricultural and Biosystems Engineering, Macdonald Campus of McGill University, Ste-Anne de Bellevue, Quebec, Canada H9X 3V9 for his permission to use ICP (OES) for this paper.

### References

- Ehsan A, Ahsan A H, Mannan A, Iqbal M Z 1999 Development of catalyst from natural clays for friedel-crafts alkylation and new synthesis of 9, 10 dihydroanthracene. *Pak J Sci Ind Res* **42** (3), 156-160.
- Ehsan A, Mannan A, Farhat J, Khan I H 2001 Catalytic activity of Pakistani clay minerals for friedel-crafts alkylation. In: *Proceedings of 7th International Symposium on Advanced Materials (ISAM 2001)*. Dr A Q Khan Research Laboratories, Kahuta, Pakistan.
- Ehsan A, Mannan A, Farhat J, Khan I H 2002 Catalytic activity of Pakistani clay minerals for friedel-crafts alkylation. of benzene and naphthalene. *Pak J Sci Ind Res* **45** (6) 383-385.
- ECDGE 2001 European Commission Directorate General for Environment 2001 *Waste Treatment Processes*. for the Environment, European Commission B-1049 Brussels, Belgium, <http://www.europa.eu.int/comm/environment/waste/waste-topics.htm>.
- Hansford R C 1952 Chemical concepts of catalytic cracking. *Adv Catal* **4** 1-29.
- Milliken T H, Oblad A G, Mills G A 1955 Use of clays as petroleum cracking catalysts. *Clays Clay Miner* **1** 314-326.
- Mills G A, Holmes J, Cornelius E B 1950 Acid activation of some bentonite clays. *J Phys Colloid Chem* **54**, 1170-1185.
- Newman A C D 1987 *Chemistry of Clays and Clay Minerals*. Mineralogical Society Monograph No 6 John Wiley & Sons, New York, USA, pp 275-319.
- Odam I E 1984 Smectite clay minerals properties and uses. *Phil Trans R Land A* **311**, 391-409.
- Paul F P 1999 *Medicinal Clay: Technical Specifications*.

- Phybiosis Inc, P O Box 749, Poway, California 92074, USA, [www.phybiosis.com/PELOTHERAPY/Specs,-html](http://www.phybiosis.com/PELOTHERAPY/Specs,-html).
- Ryland L B, Tamele M W, Wilson J N 1960 Cracking catalysts. In: *Catalysis*, ed Emmett P H, Reinhold Publishing Co., New York, USA, Vol **VII**, pp 1-93.
- Sabu K R, Sukumar R, Lalithambika M 1993 Acidic properties and catalytic activity of natural kaolinitic clays for Friedel-Crafts alkylation. *Bull Chem Soc Jpn* **66** 3535-3541.
- Thomas C L 1984 *Taber's Cyclopaedic Medical Dictionary*. P G Publishing Pte Ltd, (Singapore) by special arrangement with F A Davis Company, Philadelphia, USA.
- Thomas C L, Hickey J, Stecker G 1950 Chemistry of clay cracking catalysts. *Engng Chem* **42**, 866-871.
- USEPA 2000 *Current Drinking Water Standards*. U S Environmental Protection Agency, July 2002, Ariel Rios Building, 1200 Pennsylvania Avenue, NW Washington, DC 20460-0003, USA, <http://www.epa.gov/safewater/standards.html>.

## PALYNOSTRATIGRAPHIC STUDIES OF CRETACEOUS DEPOSITS OF ANAMBRA BASIN, EASTERN NIGERIA

O F Adebayo\* and A O Ojo

Geology Department, University of Ado-Ekiti, Ado - Ekiti, Nigeria

(Received June 27, 2002; accepted August 23, 2004)

Upper cretaceous strata of Anambra basin were spot sampled at two locations. A palynological investigation of the forty-one samples from the outcrop section, enabled the recognition of five palynological zones based on pollen and spores. The assemblage zones which are assigned upper Campanian to Maestrichtian age are: *a*). *Tricolpites/Syncolporites/Matonisporites* Assemblage zone (upper Campanian). *b*). *Psilamoncolpites/Zlivisporis* Assemblage zone (Campanian - Maestrichtian). *c*). *Retistephanocolpollenites/Monocolpollenites/Propylipollis* Assemblage zone (Maestrichtian). *d*). *Retidiporites/Verrucatosporites/Buttinia* Assemblage zone (Maestrichtian) and *e*). *Rugulatisporites/Cingulatisporites* Assemblage zone (Maestrichtian). The dominance of the palynomorph assemblage by trilete spores (*Cingulatisporites ornatus*, *Foveotriletes margaritae*, *Zlivisporis blanensis*, and *Verrucatotriletes bullatus*) and monocolpites (*Monocolpites marginatus*, *Longapertites* sp. and *Monocolpollenites* sp.) indicate a swampy environment fringed by herbaceous vegetation. While the dark grey to black, fissile, sulphur stained, pyretic, lignitic and laminated carbonaceous shale suggested a tidal flat environment of deposition. This study therefore enabled the recognition of five informal palynological zones in the upper Cretaceous sediments of Anambra basin and tidal flat environment.

**Key words:** Palynostratigraphic, Cretaceous deposits, Herbaceous.

### Introduction

Anambra basin has received a considerable geological attention since 1903 when exploration for coal started in the basin. Over 12,000 meters of sandstones, shales, limestones and coal seams accumulated in its thickest part since Cretaceous time (Agagu and Adighije 1983). Its upper Cretaceous stratigraphic setting of interbedded sandstones and shales with occasional limestones is suitable for petroleum generation and accumulation (Agagu and Ekweozor 1982; Dankoru 1993). All Nigeria's commercial coal production to date has come within the basin with over 1.7 billion tones still in reserve (David - West 1986).

Palynological studies that have made some significant contributions to the knowledge of the biostratigraphy of the basin include (Salami 1983 and 1990; Oloto 1994). Salami (1983 and 1990) studied late Cretaceous and early Tertiary pollen and spores from Southern Nigeria sedimentary basin. He found out that the environment of deposition of some lower and upper "coal measures" (Mamu and Nsukka formations) rocks is swamp or marginal marine environment periodically inundated by marine water. Mebradu (1990) suggested three palynofacies and two palynofacies changes in the Enugu/Iva valley shales from Anambra basin while Oloto put forward the first dinoflagellate and miospore biozones for Southern Nigeria sedimentary basin.

\*Author for correspondence

This study unlike the previous traditional ones of dating sediments of the basin, attempts a fine stratigraphic differentiation. This is done by concentrating on identified index palynomorphs that are useful for delineating locally defined zones and provide a means of correlation with adjoining basins. The palynostratigraphic framework established here will greatly amplify the biozonation of the flora succession of the basin in future.

*Geological setting of the basin.* This basin which is adjacent to the lower Benue trough is intracratonic (Whiteman 1982). It is an immediate precursor of the Niger delta basin and trends in a NE to SW direction. A lot of work has been undertaken to elucidate the stratigraphy (lithostratigraphy and biostratigraphy), age, palaeoenvironment, paleogeography, sedimentary tectonics and origin of the deposits in the basin and the adjoining sedimentary basins. Reyment (1965) and Nwajide and Reijers (1996) delineated and described a number of lithostratigraphic subdivisions. Agagu *et al* (1985) also divided the Senonian-Maestrichtian lithostratigraphic units of the Southern Anambra basin into eight sections representing three repetitive delta-building episodes. Swamp or marginal transitional to marginal marine and tidal flat environments of deposition have been suggested (Salami 1983; Allix 1987; Akande *et al* 1992; Nwajide and Reijers 1996). Fluvio-marine sandstones and shales were said to be



deposited during the tectonically active periods while marine shales were deposited during the intervening quiescent period in response to the globally documented Albian - Maestrichtian sea level rise (Berquist 1971; Douglas *et al* 1973; Mathews *et al* 1974). The paleogeographic history of this area in terms of tectonic events which gave rise to three major depositional cycles reported by Murat (1972). These are:

- (a) Abakaliki - Benue phase (Middle Albian-Coniacian).
- (b) Anambra - Dahomey (Benin) phase (Campanian-Early Eocene) and
- (c) Niger delta phase (Late Eocene - Pliocene).

The sediments in the basin were said to be derived mainly from Abakaliki fold belt (Petters 1978; Ojoh 1992) although some clastics were basement derived. (Hoque and Ezepeu 1977).

## Materials and Methods

Forty-one fresh road-cut samples were collected at two locations L1 and L2, using spot sampling method. L1 is behind Ogbete market while L2 is at 1 Kilometer along Onitsha-Enugu Express way. Grey to black shales, sand shales, siltstones and shaly sandstones were studied lithologically and processed for palynomorphs. The standard maceration technique for the preparation of palynological samples were followed in this study. This consisted essentially of:

- (i) Addition of 60 ml of 50% hydrochloric acid (HCl) to 20g of each sample and washing the residue with distilled water.
- (ii) Addition of concentrated hydrofluoric acid (HF) in drops until 80ml has been added. Each sample was mounted on mechanical shaker for about 8 h for the reaction to complete. The residues were washed with distilled water.
- (iii) Addition of concentrated nitric acid (HNO<sub>3</sub>). The residues were again washed with distilled water and finally,
- (iv) 5% Potassium hydroxide (KOH) (60 ml) was added, decanted the solution and the residue thoroughly washed with distilled water three times.
- (v) The unsieved residues were appropriately treated and mounted in a mixture of epoxy A (3 parts) and epoxy B (1 part) following the method of double mounting (Traverse 1988). Two slides were made from each studied sample.
- (vi) Counting of grains for each sample range between 100 and 150. These were semiquantatively tallied as shown in Figs 1 and 2.

## Results and Discussion

The palynostratigraphic analysis is based mainly on L2 because of its thickness (30 ml), palynomorph abundance and species diversity (28) which made biozonation possible. Five informal assemblage zones were established for the studied sections which range in age from Campanian to Maestrichtian (Figs 1 and 2). The main features of the palynozones were outlined in ascending order from the base to the top of the sequence. The assemblage zone boundaries were placed where significant changes occurred simultaneously in a number of species and age determinations rely largely on index pollen and spores found and documented in the coastal basins of West Africa and South America. Photomicrographs of selected representative palynomorphs were taken.

### Zone A. *Tricolpites/Syncolporites/Matonisporites* zone.

The zone is recognized in L2. Its interval extends from 0.4m at the base to 30m at the top. The lower limit of this zone is not reached at this location. The upper limit corresponds to the simultaneous appearance of *Longapertites vaneendenburgi*, *Inaperturotetradites lacunosus*, *Monocolpites* sp. and *Proxapertites anisosulptus*. The most common species within the zone is *Tricolpites synstriatus*. The zone is characterized by *Syncolporites marginatus* and *Psilamonocolpites medius* in addition. The zone is assigned an upper Campanian age based on *Tricolpites synstriatus* and *Syncolporites marginatus* (Van der Hamman and Wijmstra 1964; Jardine and Magloire 1965; Jan Du Chene *et al* 1978).

### Zone B. *Psilamonocolpites/Longapertites/Zlavisporis* zone.

This zone is recognized in L2 between 30m and 8.4m. Its base is fixed at the simultaneous appearance of *Monocolpites marginatus*, *Anacolosidites luteoidites* and *Proxapertites anisosulptus*. The top of the zone coincides with the disappearance of *Anacolosidites luteoidites* and *Psilamonocolpites medius*. The zone is characterized among others by the presence of *Longapertites vaneendenburgi* and *Zlavisporis blanensis* which appeared and disappeared within the zone. The acme of *Psilamonocolpites medius* and *Tricolpites synstriatus* occurred here. This zone is dated Campanian - Maestrichtian based on *Zlavisporis blanensis* and *Longapertites vaneendenburgi* (Van der Hamman 1954; Pacltova 1961).

### Zone C. *Retistephanocolpollenites/Monocolpollenites/Prypylipollis* zone.

The zone is represented in L2 and present between height 8.4m and 20.1m. The base is marked by high frequency of *Retistephanocolpollenites willamsi* and *Monocolpollenites* sp. As well as the initial appearance of *Retimonoporites pluribaculensis*. The upper boundary is defined by the disappearance of *Retistephanocolpollenites willamsi* and the simultaneous appearance of *Retidiporites*

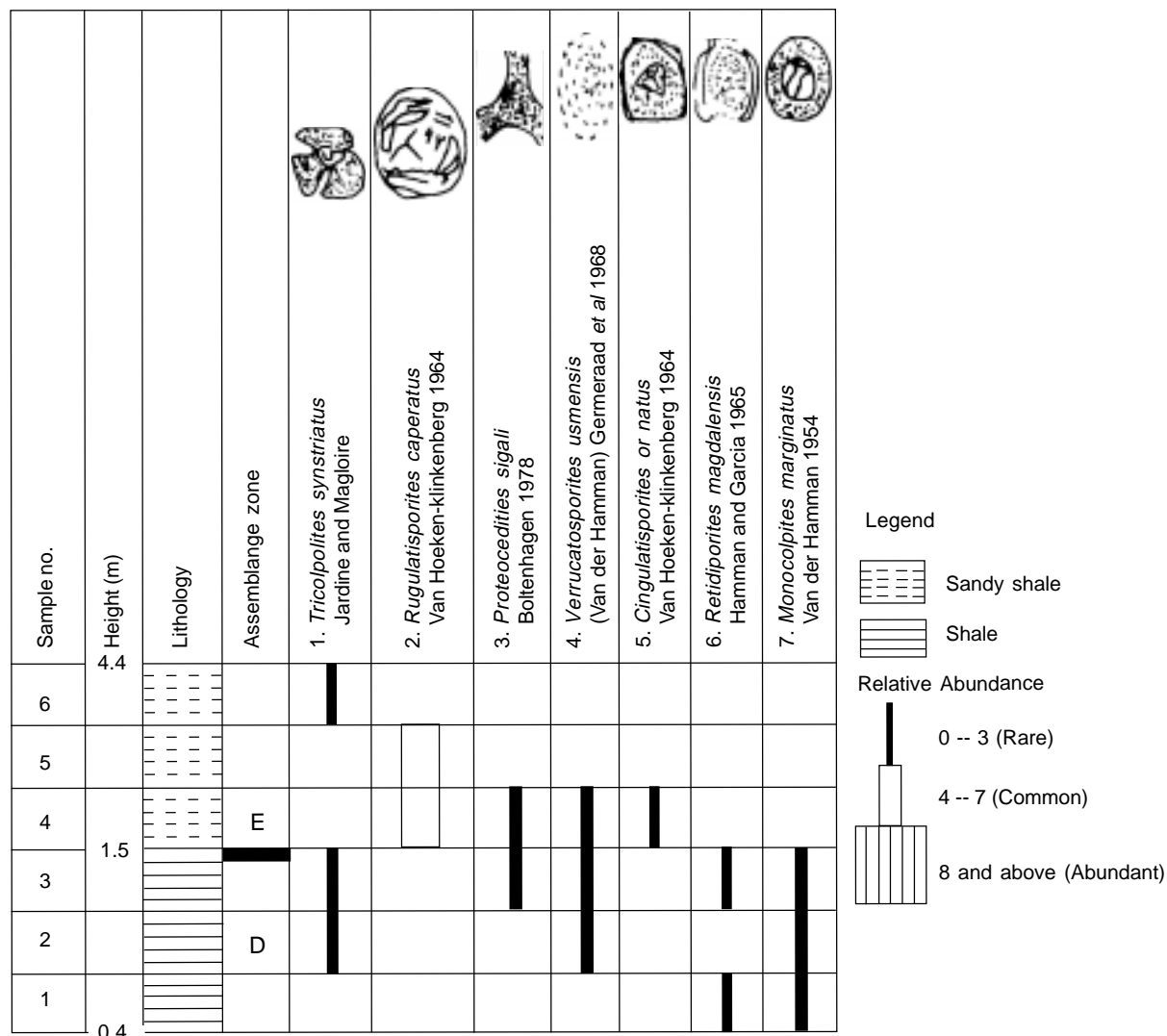


Fig 1. Stratigraphic range chart of the palynological taxa in L1.

*magdalensis*, *Echitriporites trianguliformis* and *Buttinia andreevii*. *Retistephanocolllenites* sp., *Propylipollis* (*Proteacidites*) *dehaani* and *Foveotriletes margaritae* are restricted to the zone. A Campanian - Maestrichtian age is assigned to the zone based on *Propylipollis dehaani* and *Foveotriletes margaritae* (Jardine and Magloire 1965; Germeraad et al 1968).

**Zone D. *Retidiporites verucatosporites*/*Buttinia* zone.** The zone is recognized at the interval between 20.1m and 26.1m in L2 and 0.4m and 1.5m in L1. Its base coincides with the first appearance of *Verrucatosporites usmensis*, *Retidiporites magdalensis*, *Echitriporites trianguliformis* and *Buttinia andreevii*. The upper limit is marked by the disappearance of *Longaperitites marginatus* and *Retidiporites magdalensis*. The *Monocolpites margaritae* occurred here in addition to a

few poorly preserved dinoflagellates. Most species encountered in this zone also characterize the pollen sequence III of Jardine and Magloire (1965) on the co-occurrence of the foraminiferal species *Bolivina afra* Reymont. This zone is therefore, assigned to Maestrichtian age.

**Zone E. *Regulatisporites*/*Congulatisporites* zone.** This zone characterizes the interval between 26.1m and 29.4m in L2 and 1.5m and 4.4m in L1. Its base is fixed at the disappearance of *Longaperitites marginatus* and *Retidiporites magdalensis*. The characteristic species of the zone occur mostly in L1. These are *Longaperitites* sp., *Cingulatisporites ornatus*, *Proteacidites sigali* and *Rugulatisporites caperatus*. The age of this youngest zone in the study area is regarded as Maestrichtian based on *Rugulatisporites caperatus* and *Cingulatisporites ornatus* (Jardine and Magloire 1965;

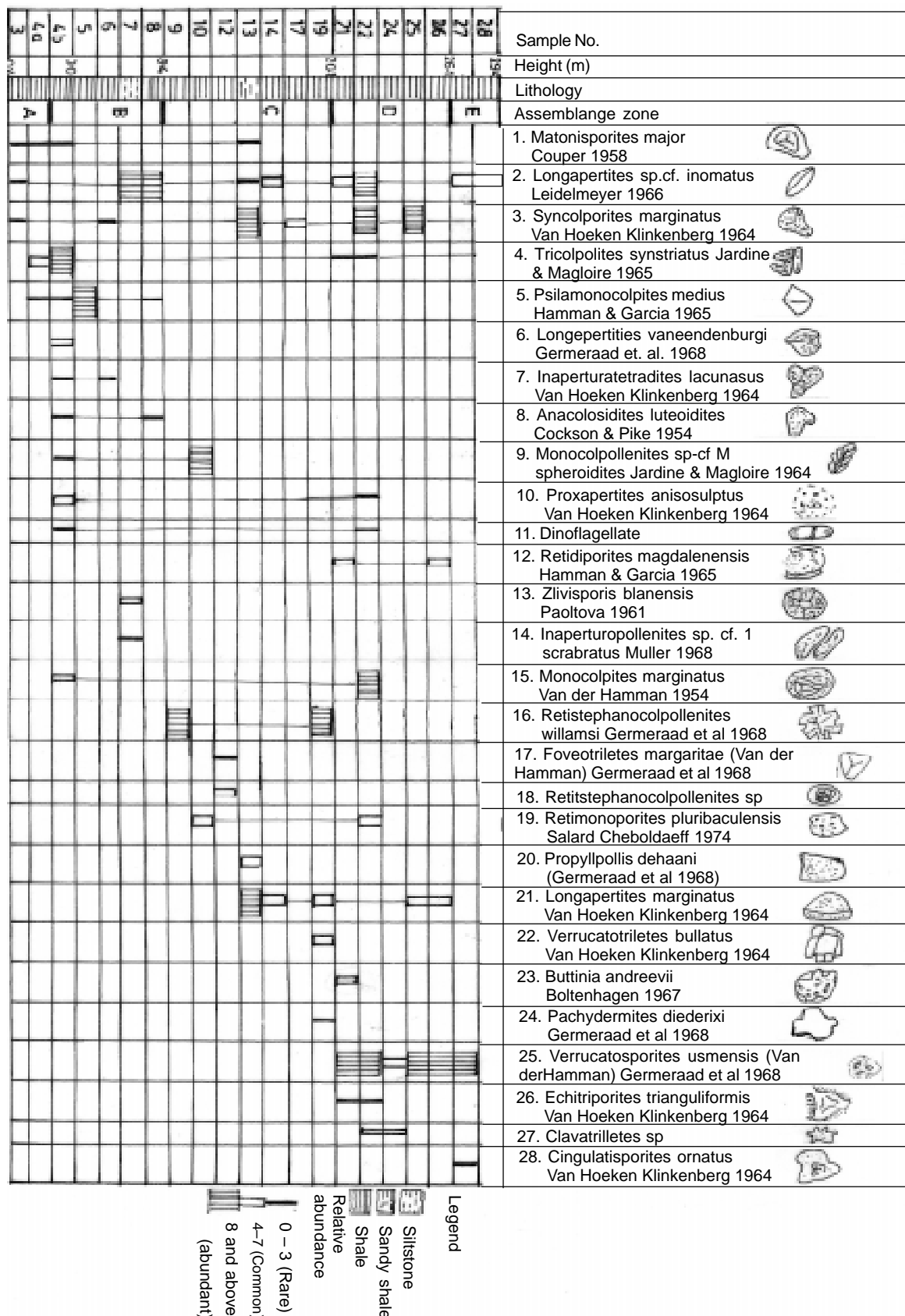
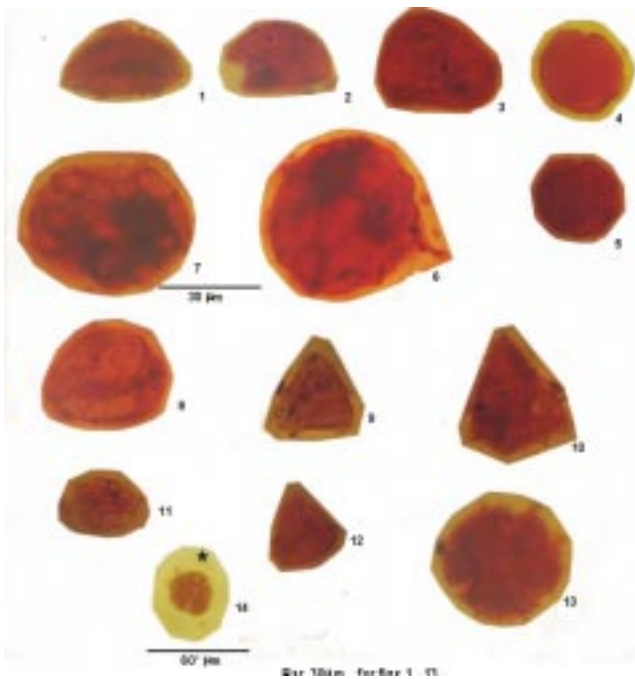


Fig 2. Stratigraphic range chart of the palynological taxa recorded in L2.



Bar 30 µm for figs 1-13  
Bar 60 µm for fig 14

#### Plate

- 1, 2 *Longapertites* sp. cf *inornatus* (V.H.Kl.) Leidalmeyer 1966.
- 3 *Anacolosidites luteoidites* Cookson and Pike 1954.
- 4, 5 *Perchydermites diderixi* Germeraad *et al* 1968.
- 6, 7 *Zlavisporis blanensis* Palctova 1961.
- 8 *Inaperturopollenites* sp. cf *I. scrabratus* Muller 1968.
- 9,10 *Propylipollis (Proteacidites) dehaani* Germacraad *et al* 1968.
- 11 *Monocolpollenites* sp. cf *spheroidites* Jardine and Magloire 1965
- 12 *Foveotrilletes margaritae* Germeraad *et al* 1968
- 13 *Retistephonocolpollenites williamsi* Germeraad *et al* 1968
- 14 *Retistephonocolpollenites* sp.

Germeraad *et al* 1968; Boltenhagen 1978; Salard-Cheboldaeff 1978).

This study delineated the five zones based on the marker species identified from the samples analysed with reference to the works of Boltenhagen (1978), Lawal and Moullade (1986), Mebradu (1990), Salami (1990) and Salard–Cheboldaeff (1990).

**Paleoenvironment.** With reference to the Plate 1, the brown to dark brown, fairly well preserved palynomorph assemblage indicates a swampy environment fringed by herbaceous vegetation as shown by a fairly large preponderance of trilete spores (ferns) and monocolpates (Palmae) (Salami 1990). But the dark grey to black, fissile, sulphur stained, pyritic, lignitic and laminated carbanaceous shale suggest deposition in an anoxic bottom environment in quiet water condition (Harms

*et al* 1975). Hence the environment of deposition is probably tidal flat. Occasional flooding of the area of study by marine or brackish water probably occurred as indicated by the presence of more miospores in samples 4b and 22 and the incorporation of some poorly preserved dinoflagellates at those levels (Fig. 2).

#### Conclusion

The knowledge of palynological zones is essential for dating formation and exploration for hydrocarbon source rocks. Outcrop samples are cheap and direct source of information on rock record. Based on the rich palynomorphs in some of the samples, the present study enabled the recognition of five informal palynological zones whose age ranges from Upper Campanian - Maestrichtian. The environment of deposition of the rock units is more of a tidal flat.

#### References

- Agagu O K, Adighije C I 1983 Tectonic and sedimentation framework of the lower Benue Trough, Southern Nigeria. *J Afr Earth Sci* **1** 267-274.
- Agagu O K, Ekweozor C M 1982 Source rock characteristics of senonian shales in the Anambra Syncline, Southern Nigeria. *J Min Geol* **19**(1),132-139.
- Agagu O K, Fayose E A, Petters S W 1985 Stratigraphy and sedimentation in the senonian Anambra Basin of Eastern Nigeria. *J Min Geol* **22** (1 & 2) 25-36.
- Akande S O, Hoffknecht A, Erdtmann B D 1992 Upper Cretaceous and Tertiary coals from southern Nigeria: composition, rank, depositional environments and their technological properties. *Nigerian Association of Petroleum Explorationist Bulletin* **7** (10) 26-37.
- Allix P 1987 Le bassin d'Anambra: Essai de caracterisation de levolution tecto - sedimentaire au Cretace superior. *Bulletin des Centres de Recherches Exploration-Production Elf-Aquitaine* **11** (1) 158-159.
- Berquist HR 1971 Biogeographical review of Cretaceous, foraminifera of Weatern Hemisphere: In: *Proceeding North, America Paleontologist Convention*, 1969, 1565-1609.
- Boltenhagen E 1978 *Proteacidites sigali*, espece nouvelle de polln proteaceoide du senonien du Gabon. *Rev Esp Micropale* **21**(4) 13-15.
- Dankoru E M 1993 Challenges of Frontier Basin Exploration in the 21<sup>st</sup> century. *Nigerian Association of Petroleum Explorationists Bulletin* **8**(2) 125-128.
- David-West T 1986 Opening Address at the opening of the 22<sup>nd</sup> Annual Conference of the Nigerian Mining and Geosciences Society, Port Harcourt, 9-13.
- Douglas R G, Moullade M, Nairn A E M 1973 Causes and consequences of drift in the south Atlantic. In: *Implica-*

- tion of Continental Drift to the Earth Sciences, Terling DH, Runcorn Sk, New York Academic Press, USA, pp 517-537.
- Germeraad J H, Hopping C A, Muller J 1968 Palynology of Tertiary sediments from tropical areas. *Rev Paleobotany, Palynology* **6** 189-348.
- Harms J C, Southerd J B, Spearing D R, Walker R G 1975 Depositional environments as interpreted from primary sedimentary structures and stratification sequences. *Society of Economic Paleontologist and Mineralogist*, 2 Dallas, Texas USA, pp 161.
- Hoque M, Ezepue M C 1977 Petrology and Paleogeography of Ajali sandstone. *J Min Geol* **14**(1) 16-22.
- Jan Du Chene, R E, De Klasz T, Archibong E E 1978 Biostratigraphic study of the borehole Ojo-I SW Nigeria, with special emphasis on the Cretaceous microflora. *Rev Micropaleon*, **21**(3) 123-139.
- Jardine S, Magloire L 1965 Palynologie et stratigraphie du Cretace des basins du Senegal et de Cote d'Ivoire. *Mem Bure Rech Geol Min* **32** 187-245.
- Lawal O, Moullade M 1986 Palynological biostratigraphy of Cretaceous sediments in the upper Benue basin, NE. Nigeria. *Rev Micropaleon* **29** (1) 61-83.
- Mathews J L, Heezen B C, Catalano R, Coogan A, Tharp M, Natland J, Rawson M 1974 Cretaceous drowning of reefs on mid-Pacific and Japanese guyots. *Science* **184** 462-464.
- Mebradu S 1990 Palynofacies of Enugu/Iva valley shales, Anambra state, Nigeria. *J Min Geol* **26** 13-20.
- Murat R C 1972 Stratigraphy and paleogeography of the Cretaceous and lower Tertiary in southern Nigeria. In: *African Geology*, eds Dessauvage TF, Whiteman AJ - University of Ibadan Press, pp 251-266.
- Nwajide C S, Reijers T J A 1996 Sequence architecture in outcrops. Examples from the Anambra Basin, Nigeria. *Nigerian Association of Petroleum Explorationists Bulletin* **11**(1) 23-32.
- Ojoh K A 1992 The southern part of the Benue Trough (Nigeria), Cretaceous stratigraphy and geodynamic evolution of the equatorial domain of the south Atlantic. *Nigerian Association of Petroleum Explorationists Bulletin* **7** 131-152.
- Oloto I N 1994 Nigerian Maastrichtian to Miocene Dinoflagellate and Miospore biozonation - A summary. *J Min Geol*, **30**(1) 61-73.
- Pacltova B 1961 Nektere rostline mikrofosilieze sladkorodnich ulozenin svrchni kridy (Senon) vjehoceskych panvich. *Sborn ustr Ust Geol Od Pal* **26** 47-102.
- Petters S W 1978 Stratigraphic evolution of the Benue Trough and its implications for the upper Cretaceous paleogeography of west Africa. *J Geol* **86** 311 - 322.
- Reyment R A 1965 *Aspects of the Geology of Nigeria*. University of Ibadan Press, Ibadan Nigeria, pp 146.
- Salami M B 1983 Some late Cretaceous and early Tertiary Pteridophytic spores from the southern Nigeria sedimentary basin. *Rev Esp Micropale* **15**(2) 257-272.
- Salami M B 1990 Palynomorph taxa of the lower coal measures deposits. Campanian - Maastrichtian of Anambra Trough, southeastern Nigeria. *J Afr Earth Sci* **11**(1/2) 135-150.
- Salard-Chebodaeff M 1978 Sur la palynoflore Maestrichtienne et Tertiaire du Basin sedimentaire littoral du Cameroun. *Pollen et Spores* **20**(2) 215-260.
- Salard - Chebelodaeff M 1990 Intertropical African palynostratigraphy from Cretaceous to late quaternary times. *J Afr Earth Sci* **11** (1/2) 1-24.
- Traverse A 1988 *Paleopalynology*. Allen and Unwin Inc., USA, pp 600.
- Van der Hammen T 1954 El desarrollo de la flora Colombiana en los periodos geologicos. I. Maestrichtiano hasta terciario mas inferior (una investigation palinologica de la formacion de Ganduasy equivalentes). *Bol Geologic* **2** (1) 49-106.
- Van der Hammen T, Wijmstra T A 1964 A palynological investigation of some upper Cretaceous sediments in Nigeria. *Pollen et Spores* **6**(1) 209-231.
- Whiteman A J 1982 *Nigeria: Its Petroleum Geology, Resources and Potentials*. Graham and Trotman, London, UK **I & II**, pp 394 and pp 306.

## EFFECT OF MORDANTS ON COLOR SHADE AND COLOR FASTNESS OF SILK DYED WITH KIKAR AND MADDER BARKS

Shahina Waheed\* and Amina Alam

Applied Chemistry Research Centre, Pakistan Council of Scientific & Industrial Research, Lahore-54600, Pakistan

(Received September 9, 2002; accepted September 1, 2004)

The silk fabric was dyed with aqueous extract of Kikar bark (*Acacia arabica*) and Madder bark (*Rubia cordifolia*) by using various metal sulphates as mordants. The three techniques of mordanting were used for dyeing the fabric and are known as pre-mordanting, where the fabrics were first mordanted and then dyed with natural dye extract, meta-mordanting (i.e. dyeing in the presence of mordants) and post-mordanting where the dyed fabrics were treated with mordants. The fastness properties i.e. crock fastness, washing fastness and light fastness of the dyed samples were determined and comparison was made for control and samples dyed in the presence of the metal ions. The three fastness of the dyed samples were found to be good to excellent. The color of the dyed silk was investigated on computer color matching system in terms of Reflectance, K/S and CIE lab color values. The effect of different metal ions have been studied with respect to their influence on color shade and fastness properties. The mechanism of mordant interactions with the fabric has been briefly discussed.

**Key words:** Natural dyes, Mordants, Fastness.

### Introduction

Natural dyes are generally understood to be colorants (dyes and pigments) that are obtained from animal or vegetable matter without chemical processing. They are mainly mordant dyes, although some natural vat, solvent, pigment, direct and acid types are known (Gulrajani and Gupta 1992a). In recent years concern for the environment has created an increasing interest in natural dyes. Conventional wisdom leads to the belief that natural dyes are amiable to the environment than their synthetic counterparts, although the issue is not necessarily quite so straight forward (Smith and Wagner 1995). Nevertheless, natural dyes do have tremendous commercial potential (Verma and Gupta 1994).

In recent years, the world has become increasingly aware of environmental issues. Synthetic dyestuffs in particular have come under severe criticism on the grounds of being highly polluting in their manufacturing and application. A search for safer alternatives has created a widespread renewal of interest in natural dyes. Studies conducted on the color characteristics and fastness properties of natural dyes show that the colors obtained are soft and varied and several shades have wash fastness ratings similar to those of acid dyes on wool and silk (Minagawa and Kawahara 1983; Grierson *et al* 1985; Taylor 1986; Gulrajani and Gupta 1992b).

There have been some investigations on the theoretical basis of dyeing with natural dyes (Arshad *et al* 1954; Gupta

and Gulrajani 1994; Gulrajani *et al* 1999). Recently there has been growing interest in the use of natural dyes in textile applications. This is a result of the stringent environmental standards improved by many centuries in a response to the toxic and allergic reactions associated with synthetic dyes. Natural dyes exhibit better biodegradability and are generally more compatible with the environment. In spite of their inferior fastness, natural dyes are more acceptable to environmentally conscious people around the world (Deo and Desai 1999).

The present study focuses on the dyeing of silk with the Kikar and Madder bark extract which is sparingly soluble in water but is freely soluble in alcohol. For dyeing three different techniques named as pre-mordanting, meta-mordanting and post-mordanting were used. The fastness properties of silk samples dyed with natural dye with and without mordants were determined. Methods are intended for determining the resistance of the color of silk when exposed to sunlight (light fastness), washed with soap water at the given temperature (wash fastness) and rubbing off and staining other materials (crock fastness). Grey scale of society of dyers and colorist (SDC) is used as the standard rating scale (1 to 5) to determine the change in color of these fastness properties. The rating 1-2 shows poor fastness, 3-4 moderate and 4-5 good and very good fastness properties.

The changes in color properties will be discussed in terms of reflectance, K/S and CIE Lab values of the dyed substrate. The reflectance is actually the ratio of the light leaving and an

\*Author for correspondence

operat versus the total light that was hitting the object and K/S is the determination of colorant strength from reflectance measurement. CIE Lab Cartesian coordinates are  $L^*$ ,  $a^*$  and  $b^*$ , where  $L^*$  values represent the difference of lightness of the color, the  $a^*$  value corresponds to the difference of color's position on the red-green axis and the  $b^*$  value is the difference of its position on the yellow-blue axis.

## Materials and Methods

A commercial sample of Kikar and Madder Bark was purchased from Akbari Mandi, Lahore. Commercially bleached silk (all 3% o.w.f) cut into rectangular pieces of 10 cm x 12 cm, weighing 2.0 and 2.5 g, respectively were used in dyeing. The fabric was washed using non-ionic detergent to remove any impurities present. Aqueous solutions containing 5 and 10g/l ferrous sulphate hepta hydrate, aluminium potassium sulphate dodecahydrate (alum) and copper sulphate pentahydrate were used as mordants. Dried barks of Kikar and Madder were crushed (10g/l) and soaked for 16 h followed by boiling for 2 h. The extract was filtered and used for dyeing silk using the same liquor ratio as for mordanting. Multifibre test fabric was used for assessment of staining.

*Dyeing of silk with Kikar bark.* To achieve a 1% owf shade on unmordanted silk, fabric was entered into the dye bath at 60°C; this temperature was held for 10 min and then raised to 85°C over 35 min at liquor ratio 30:1. After dyeing the cloth was removed and raised, soaped at the boil for 15 min, washed thoroughly and dried. Similar procedures were used for dyeing 2% and 4% (owf) shades.

The three different methods of dyeing with mordants were pre-mordanting, meta-mordanting and post-mordanting. Mordant concentration of 5 and 10g/l were used.

In the pre-mordanting method, the fabrics were first immersed in an aqueous solution of alum, copper sulphate or ferrous sulphate for 45 min at 30°C. All of the mordanted fabrics were then dyed by the above method.

For the meta-mordanting method (i.e. dyeing in the presence of mordants) the fabrics were immersed in bath containing a mordant and the dye extract. The temperature was raised to 90°C over 30 min and held for 1 h. The fabrics were rinsed at 60°C, washed with water, squeezed and dried.

In post-mordanting method, dyeing was carried out in the absence of a mordant, followed by mordanting in a separate bath containing a mordant at 30°C for 45 min. Further processing was the same as described in the meta-mordanting method.

*Fastness and color measurements.* Wash fastness of all dyed samples was determined by ISO CO2 method and Crock fastness was carried out according to ISO X 12 test method.

Light fastness of dyed samples was determined by exposing them to sunlight according to ISO BO2. The change in color and staining on multifibre test fabric was assessed by comparing sample with Grey scale. The results have been summarized in Table 1 for Kikar bark.

Dyed samples were prepared for color measurement, which was carried out by following a standard procedure (Bryan 1987). Color values were evaluated by means of K/S and CIE Lab color-difference values by spectrophotometer with data master V 2.3 software (Data color, international, USA). Four measurements were made on each of the four samples and the variation in percentage reflectance values over a range of 400-700 nm was recorded. The reproducibility of the results was also checked and found to be satisfactory in all cases. The dyeing performance in the various processes was measured in terms of K/S value at their  $\lambda_{max}$  using spectrophotometer. The reflectance and K/S values were recorded for all the dyed samples by using a colorimeter and the result is recorded in Table 1. Changes in color were also measured on the basis of CIE Lab color space in terms of  $L^*$   $a^*$   $b^*$  (Cartesian coordinates) and the difference in values obtained for original and faded samples were measured at  $\Delta E$  and the results are given in Table 3.

*Dyeing of silk with madder bark.* The controlled and mordanted samples of silk dyed with madder extract were prepared and their fastness properties and color measurements were determined. The results of these studies are indicated in Table 2 and 4.

## Results and Discussion

In the actual dyeing process a mordant combines chemically with a soluble dye to form a very complex, aggregated, insoluble lake of high molecular weight within the textile fibre. Lake is formed when solubilized natural dye is rendered insoluble by complexing with mordanting salts and makes the fibre resistant to the external influence in washing and finishing processes. The fastness depends on the formulation of lake inside the textile fibres (Ali 1993). The silk fabric was dyed with Kikar bark and Madder bark at 2% and 4% dyeing concentrations with different mordants (alum, copper sulphate and ferrous sulphate) at 5g/l and 10g/l concentrations. The results of fastness properties of the two natural dyes are given in Table 1 and Table 2.

The metals used as mordants are well known for their ability to form co-ordination complexes and readily chelated with the dye. As the co-ordination numbers of copper and iron are 4 and 6 respectively, some co-ordination sites remained unoccupied where they interacted with the fibre. Functional groups such as amino and carboxylic acid groups on the fibre can

**Table 1**  
Fastness properties of silk dyed with Kikar bark

Samples	Mordant concentration g/l	Crock fastness		Washing fastness						Light Fastness
		Dry	Wet	Cellulose acetate	Cotton	Nylon	Polyester	Acrylic	Wool	
Control										
Natural		3-4	3-4	2-3	2	2	3-4	3	3-4	3-4
<i>Pre-mordanting</i>										
Alum	5	2-3	2-3	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4
Alum	10	3	3	4-5	4-5	4-5	5-5	4-5	4-5	4
Copper	5	3-4	3-4	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4
Copper	10	3-4	3-4	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4
Ferrous	5	3-4	3-4	4-5	5-4	5-4	5-4	5-4	5-4	4-4
Ferrous	10	4	4	4-5	5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5
<i>Meta-mordanting</i>										
Alum	5	2	2	2-3	3	3	3-4	3-4	2-3	4
Alum	10	3	3	2-3	3	3	4-5	4-5	2-3	4-5
Copper	5	2	2	4-5	2	2	4	4-5	4-5	4-5
Copper	10	2	2	4-5	2	2	4	4-5	4-5	4-5
Ferrous	5	3	3	3-4	3	2-3	4-5	4-5	4	4-5
Ferrous	10	3	3	4	4-5	4	4-5	4-5	4	4-5
<i>Post-mordanting</i>										
Alum	5	2-3	2-3	5	5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4
Alum	10	3	3	5	5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4
Copper	5	4	4	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4
Copper	10	4	4	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	3-4
Ferrous	5	4	4	5	5	4-5	4-5	5	4-5	4-5
Ferrous	10	4	4	5	5	4-5	4-5	5	4-5	4

occupy these sites. These metals can form a ternary complex on one site with the fibre and on the other site with the dye. Such a strong co-ordination tendency can enhance the interaction between the fibre and the dye, resulting in high dye uptake.

*Fastness and color properties of silk dyed with Kikar bark.* The samples dyed were washed with soap water and the staining on multifibre test fabric was determined. Significant changes were noted for cellulose acetate, cotton, nylon, polyester, acrylic and wool and were compared against the original samples by Grey scale measurement. The results of wash fastness are given for each mordant in Table 1.

As shown in Table 1 the staining on the substrates mentioned above is high for control samples showing poor fastness. The staining on cotton after dyeing silk with the technique called pre-mordanting showed good wash fastness property, having high fastness value when dyed with ferrous sulphate. The samples dyed with the technique meta-mordanting showed low fastness properties as had been shown by high staining on cotton and nylon when dyed with copper sulphate as compared to alum and ferrous sulphate where the fastness is also

poor. The silk dyed with these mordants by using the technique named as post-mordanting showed good fastness property for all three mordants, the Grey scale being very good for cellulose acetate, cotton and acrylic fabric for alum and ferrous sulphate.

As shown in Table 1 the crock fastness of controlled sample dyed with natural dye was found to be poor for both dry and wet crocking. The silk samples dyed under pre-mordanting technique showed poor dry and wet crock fastness for alum and copper sulphates. With ferrous sulphate dry and wet crock fastness properties were also poor. In the case of meta-mordanting the samples showed again poor dry and wet crock fastness ratings. The lowest crock fastness was obtained with copper sulphate. In the case of post-mordanting good crock fastness was found for alum and copper but for ferrous sulphate the fastness was very poor.

The results of light fastness of dyed samples are presented in Table 1. Mordanting with mordant concentrations at 5g/l and 10g/l were compared with the values found for the control samples of natural dyes. As shown in Table 1 the light fastness showed high rating of Grey scale which is good to very good.



**Table 2**  
Fastness properties of silk dyed with Madder bark

Samples	Mordant concentration g/l	Crock fastness			Washing fastness					Light fastness
		Dry	Wet	Cellulose acetate	Cotton	Nylon	Polyester	Acrylic	Wool	
Control										
Natural		3-4	3-4	2-3	2	2	3-4	3	3-4	3-4
<i>Pre-mordanting</i>										
Alum	5	4	4	4	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5
Alum	10	2-3	2-3	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4
Copper	5	4	4	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5
Copper	10	4	4	4	4-5	4	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5
Ferrous	5	4	4	4	4-5	4	4-5	4-5	4-5	4
Ferrous	10	2-3	2-3	4	4-5	4	4-5	4-5	4-5	4
<i>Meta-mordanting</i>										
Alum	5	3-4	3-4	4-5	4	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5
Alum	10	2	2	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5
Copper	5	4	4	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5
Copper	10	4	4	4	4-5	4	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5
Ferrous	5	4	4	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4
Ferrous	10	4	4	4	4-5	4	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5
<i>Post-mordanting</i>										
Alum	5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4
Alum	10	4	4	4-5	4-5	4-5	4	4-5	4-5	4
Copper	5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5
Copper	10	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5	4-5
Ferrous	5	4-5	4-5	4	4-5	4-5	4-5	4	4-5	4
Ferrous	10	4-5	4-5	4	4	4-5	4	4-5	4-5	4

Reflectance of the dyed silk with Kikar (control sample) has been found to be 9.67 and the K/S value calculated from this reflectance is 1.19. The dyeing of silk with Kikar by pre-mordanting with alum, copper and ferrous sulphate (5g/l) had shown reduction in the reflectance values for alum, copper and ferrous sulphate, respectively. By increasing the strength of mordant to 10g/l the reflectance value decreased. These values showed an increase in the strength of color of the dyed sample which is confirmed by an increase in the K/S values at 5g/l concentration of alum, copper sulphate and ferrous sulphate respectively as compared to the value of control sample.

The results also showed high values for ferrous sulphate at the concentration of 5g/l as compared to alum and copper sulphate. For meta-mordanting similar trends have been followed for the reflectance and K/S values. In this case ferrous sulphate showed high reduction in reflectance value and highest increase in K/S values at 5g/l concentration. In the case of post-mordanting the reflectance and K/S values increased at 5g/l concentration of ferrous sulphate. With the increase in the concentration of ferrous

sulphate to 10g/l the values decreased for reflectance and K/S, respectively.

The color co-ordinates of dyed samples have been determined by spectrophotometer with data master V 2.3 software (Data colour, International, USA) against the control sample of natural dye and inter comparison of different techniques used for dyeing were made by measuring the difference in coordinates  $L^*$ ,  $a^*$  and  $b^*$ . The results of these studies are presented in Table 3.

As shown in Table 3 the values of  $L^*$  were higher for the concentration of mordants at 5g/l as compared to 10g/l showing that color depth is maximum up to 5g/l and decreased after increasing the concentration of mordants. Similar trend was observed in all the techniques of mordanting. The variation in  $a^*$  values of sample dyed with pre-mordanting and post-mordanting techniques showed negative values as compared to the  $a^*$  values of samples dyed with the meta-mordanting which had positive values. The negative values of  $a^*$  showed that the color moved towards the green side along the red-green axis and the positive value of  $a^*$  showed that the color

**Table 3**  
Color properties of silk dyed with Kikar bark

Sample	K/S values	Reflectance	Color coordinates CIE Lab difference			
			DL*	Da*	Db*	
Control						
Natural	4.22	9.67				
<i>Pre-mordanting</i>						
Alum	(5 g/l)	6.34	2.72	15.91	-(4.09)	-(3.71)
Alum	(10 g/l)	5.82	2.49	9.08	-(6.05)	-(6.32)
Copper	(5 g/l)	5.12	2.20	9.54	-(9.21)	-(8.75)
Copper	(10 g/l)	4.78	2.05	8.01	-(6.50)	-(9.94)
Ferrous	(5 g/l)	7.66	3.29	8.78	-(4.45)	+11.00
Ferrous	(10 g/l)	7.50	3.22	8.46	-(2.70)	+13.55
<i>Meta-mordanting</i>						
Alum	(5 g/l)	12.56	5.43	13.73	+14.62	+8.53
Alum	(10 g/l)	8.54	3.67	13.82	+12.41	+14.60
Copper	(5 g/l)	14.02	6.02	9.81	+6.77	-(5.17)
Copper	(10 g/l)	9.66	3.29	11.53	+6.31	-(4.07)
Ferrous	(5 g/l)	15.27	6.56	2.26	+2.99	+6.01
Ferrous	(10 g/l)	11.36	4.88	1.75	+1.03	+8.88
<i>Post-mordanting</i>						
Alum	(5 g/l)	4.78	2.05	13.76	-(5.04)	+2.20
Alum	(10 g/l)	4.56	1.96	19.00	-(2.24)	+3.74
Copper	(5 g/l)	5.19	2.21	22.52	-(4.50)	-(4.15)
Copper	(10 g/l)	8.84	2.08	25.52	-(3.93)	-(3.10)
Ferrous	(5 g/l)	6.45	2.77	16.49	-(3.64)	+5.29
Ferrous	(10 g/l)	6.25	2.68	20.06	-(3.22)	+5.20

was shifted towards black axis of the CIE L\* a\* b\* space. The changes in b\* values of samples dyed with pre-mordanting technique showed negative values with alum and copper indicating color shift towards the blue side along the yellow-blue axis. As compared to the ferrous sulphate which showed positive values indicating color towards the yellow side. Whereas in the case of meta-mordanting and post-mordanting, the alum and ferrous sulphate showed positive values of b\* as compared to copper sulphate which showed negative b\* values in the aforementioned dyeing techniques.

*Fastness and color properties of silk dyed with Madder bark.* Fastness to washing, crocking and light was determined as for the Kikar bark and the results presented in Table 2 showed good to very good fastness values of silk dyed with mordants as compared to the untreated or controlled sample. The post-mordanting technique of dyeing with mordants at 5g/l and 10g/l concentrations showed high rating of fastness to washing, crocking and light as compared to pre-mordanting and meta-mordanting. Dyeing of silk with the three dyeing techniques showed high rating of fastness properties with ferrous sulphate and copper sulphate as compared to alum.

The reflectance and the K/S values were determined for controlled and mordanted samples by following the same procedure as given for Kikar bark and the data obtained is presented in Table 4. The reflectance of controlled sample was decreased when the dyeing was performed with mordants by using these three techniques whereas the K/S values increased for the mordanted samples. For all the three techniques, of dyeing the samples dyed with copper sulphate at 10g/l concentration showed highest values of K/S. Increase in the K/S values of all the mordanted samples of silk showed that the strength of color was increased as compared to the controlled samples.

The color coordinates L\*, a\* and b\* of the controlled and mordanting samples with Madder bark are reported in Table 4. The L\* values of dyed silk increased when the dyeing were performed at 10g/l concentration under pre-mordanting and post-mordanting techniques and indicated a reduction in color strength. The L\* values for the mordanted samples showed an increased value at 5g/l as compared to 10g/l concentration.

The values of a\* for samples dyed with pre-mordanting and post-mordanting techniques were negative indicating

**Table 4**  
Color properties of silk dyed with Kikar bark

Sample	K/S values	Reflectance	Color coordinates CIE Lab difference		
			DL*	Da*	Db*
Control					
Natural	1.19	24.17			
<i>Pre-mordanting</i>					
Alum (5 g/l)	3.02	10.23	(18.26)	-(1.07)	+7.46
Alum (10 g/l)	4.43	9.29	(22.05)	-(0.90)	+4.73
Copper (5 g/l)	3.94	12.65	(8.81)	-(0.56)	+13.26
Copper (10 g/l)	7.23	6.10	(10.45)	-(2.22)	+9.12
Ferrous (5 g/l)	3.38	11.56	10.18	-(2.02)	+8.83
Ferrous (10 g/l)	5.87	7.32	(15.87)	-(0.89)	+6.22
<i>Meta-mordanting</i>					
Alum (5 g/l)	2.13	24.09	8.01	-(3.66)	+7.84
Alum (10 g/l)	2.83	18.28	7.11	-(2.75)	+9.82
Copper (5 g/l)	3.68	24.01	10.44	+15.58	-(15.98)
Copper (10 g/l)	4.85	23.02	8.68	+20.60	-(15.74)
Ferrous (5 g/l)	2.83	10.81	4.95	+3.40	+21.66
Ferrous (10 g/l)	1.82	8.60	4.72	+7.33	+23.76
<i>Post-mordanting</i>					
Alum (5 g/l)	3.04	12.09	(5.98)	-3.71	+2.63
Alum (10 g/l)	3.79	10.55	(7.62)	-3.59	+5.72
Copper (5 g/l)	5.19	16.28	(18.64)	-(1.57)	-(3.43)
Copper (10 g/l)	5.57	10.56	(24.09)	-(2.08)	-(1.34)
Ferrous (5 g/l)	2.15	8.13	(18.77)	-3.65	+17.73
Ferrous (10 g/l)	3.79	3.21	(21.65)	-3.08	+20.61

the shift of color on the green side along the red-green axis. On contrast the  $a^*$  values for samples dyed with meta-mordanting remained positive showing the position of color on the red side of red-green axis except with alum which showed negative values. The change in the  $b^*$  values of the samples dyed with pre-mordanting and post-mordanting techniques showed positive values indicating yellowish colour along the yellow-blue axis, whereas for meta-mordanting with copper sulphate at 5g/l and 10g/l negative values of  $b^*$  were recorded which indicated the shift of color toward blue on yellow-blue axis. The dyeing with alum and ferrous sulphate under meta-mordanting technique, on the other hand, showed positive values of  $b^*$  at the both mordants concentrations.

## Conclusion

Silk fabric was dyed with Kikar and Madder bark dye extract by three different techniques named as pre-mordanting, meta-mordanting and post-mordanting using metal salts as mordant. The dyeing behaviour has been assessed by measuring K/S values and different fastness properties. In general the fastness properties obtained can be sufficiently good for prac-

tical dyeing. From the above findings that natural dyes from the two sources exist in a highly aggregated form in silk fibres, thereby exhibiting good resistance to washing, crocking and light exposures. Following these techniques this work can be expanded to other plant that yield colorants to examine the possibility of using the dye commercially as a safer substitute for synthetic dyes.

## References

- Ali S I 1993 Revival of natural dyes in Asia. *JSDC* **109** 13-14.
- Arshad F M, Desai J N, Duff D I, Jain S A, Manencal 1954 Natural dye I. The adsorption of brazil wood and logwood coloring matters by fibres. *JSDC* **70** 392-401.
- Bryan R 1987 Colorimetry and the CIE system. In: *Color Physics for Industry*, ed Roderick Mc D. The Society of Dyers and Colorists, Perkin House Bradford, West Yorkshire, England.
- Deo H T, Desai B K 1999 Dyeing of cotton and jute with tea as a natural dye. *JSDC* **115** 224-232.
- Grierson Su, David G D, Sinclair R S 1985 The color and fastness of natural dyes of the scottish highlands. *JSDC* **101** 220-228.

- Gulrajani M L, Gupta D B 1992a *Natural Dyes and their Application to Textiles*. Department of Textile Technology, Indian Institute of Technology, New Delhi, 110 016, India.
- Gulrajani M L, Gupta D B 1992b Studies on natural dyes: The color characteristics and fastness properties of rhubarb extract on wool and silk fabric. *Ind Text J* **102** 76-79.
- Gulrajani M L, Gupta D, Maulik S R 1999 Studies on dyeing with natural dyes: Part I. Dyeing of annato on nylon and polyester. *Indian J Fibre Text Res* **24** 131-135.
- Gupta D B, Gulrajani 1994 Kinetic and thermodynamic studies on 2-hydroxy-1,4-naphthoquinone (Lawsone). *JSDC* **110** 112-115.
- Minagawa M, Kawahara A 1983 Dyeing studies with natural dyes: Dyeing of wool and silk with natural dyes. *Osaka Shiritsu Daig Sckat Kiyō* **31** 13-16.
- Smith R, Wagner S 1995 Guidance for manufacture of eco-friendly text committee (India:Ciba-Geigy) pp 49.
- Taylor G W 1986 Natural dyes in textile applications. *Rev Prog Col* **16** 53-61.
- Verma N, Gupta N P 1994 Studies on natural dyes: Dyeing of wool fabrics with catechu and their commercial potential. *Ind Text J* **104** 82-84.

## ASSESSING THE SPECIATION PATTERN OF LEAD AND ZINC IN SURFACE WATER COLLECTED FROM ABEGEDE CREEK, IJORA AND LAGOS

A A Adeniyi\* and O O Okedeyi

Department of Chemistry, Lagos State University, Ojo, P.M.B. 1087, Apapa, Lagos, Nigeria

(Received November 6, 2003; accepted September 20, 2004)

A two-stage sequential extraction procedure for the speciation of zinc and lead has been applied to surface water randomly collected from three sites in Abegede Creek, Ijora and Lagos. The determination of the labile and non-labile metals species was carried out by flame atomic absorption spectrophotometry (FAAS). The mean values of non-labile zinc and lead concentrations from the three sites, A, B and C are  $0.54 \pm 0.25$  mg/l;  $0.55 \pm 0.26$  mg/l;  $1.13 + 0.76$  mg/l, respectively for zinc and  $0.13 \pm 0.09$ ; mg/l,  $0.17 \pm 0.07$  mg/l;  $0.42 \pm 0.23$  mg/l respectively for lead. These are higher than for the labile species in the three sites;  $0.14 \pm 0.07$  mg/l;  $0.21 \pm 0.22$  mg/l;  $0.73 \pm 0.82$  mg/l, respectively for zinc and ND;  $0.02 \pm 0.04$  mg/l;  $0.16 \pm 0.22$  mg/l, respectively for lead. The statistical analysis of variance of the distribution of zinc and lead in the three sites were estimated at 95% confidence level. The values of metals obtained were compared with Nigeria's background values for some rivers and the World Health Organization limits for drinking water respectively and found to be generally higher especially for lead levels. The probable sources of zinc and lead in the Creek are from natural and point sources, although there could be non-point source contributions from urban run-offs and vehicular exhaust.

**Key words:** Speciation, Heavy metals, Labile, Non-labile, Flame atomic absorption spectrophotometry.

### Introduction

In natural aquatic ecosystems, metals occur in low concentrations, however, the occurrence of heavy metals in excess of natural loads is of concern (Botkin and Keller 1997; Fatoki and Awofolu 2003; James and Okolo 2003). This situation has arisen as a result of increasing urbanization and industrialization, and laxity in enforcing environmental regulations especially in most developing economies (UNEP 1986; Biney *et al* 1994; Appleton *et al* 2001; Yusuf 2003).

The accumulation of metals in an aquatic environment has direct consequences on man and the ecosystem (Fergusson 1990; Holm *et al* 1995; Vincent *et al* 2001; Almeida *et al* 2001).

The bio-availability of water-bound metals is of importance from an ecotoxicological viewpoint (Deverey *et al* 1993; Botkin and Keller 1997; Calace *et al* 2000).

Legislation governing the maximum permissible levels of a polluting metal in an environmental medium such as water refers to total concentration rather than the chemical form of that metal (Ure and Davidson 1995). Most of the previous works have been limited to the determination of total concentration of the metals only. However, the determination of total concentration of the metals does not give adequate information about the bio-availability of potentially toxic metals. Fractionation (operationally defined as speciation) is now acknowledged to be a necessary tool to acquire this

\*Author for correspondence; E- mail: lekeadeniyi@yahoo.com

information (Pardor *et al* 1989; Deverey *et al* 1993; Calace *et al* 2000, He *et al* 2000, Tokalioglu *et al* 2000; Tokalioglu *et al* 2003).

The objective of this study was to determine the concentration of the labile and non-labile forms of lead and zinc in the water samples collected from the Abegede Creek, Ijora and Lagos. This is with a view to ascertain the potential bio-availability of these metals. The Creek is an important natural fresh reservoir for fishing and other recreational activities. It is adjoined upstream by some major refined petroleum oil marketing companies which discharges waste-waters into the Creek.

### Materials and Methods

Water samples were collected randomly from the Abegede Creek between the months of October and November, 2001 from three different sites A, B and C indicated in Fig 1.

- A – Beside Lagos State Water Corporation Headquarters, Ijora.
- B – National Arts Theatre, Water Front, Iganmu.
- C – A pool of water adjacent to the National Arts Theatre Iganmu Water Front off the main course of Abegede Creek.

From the samples 100 ml aliquot were acidified with 5 ml 0.01 M HNO<sub>3</sub> for preservation and stored in polyethylene bottles in a refrigerator before analysis (Holm *et al* 1995; APHA 1998)

**Nature of sites.** An auto-mechanic workshop is located around site A, there is also a road adjoining the site, which carries a high volume of pedestrian and vehicular traffic. There is a continual discharge of effluent of petroleum products (petrol, diesel and lubricating oil) into the Creek particularly by the petroleum marketing companies. Virtually all the major petroleum marketing companies - African Petroleum, National Oil, Total and Mobil have their oil installations and storage tanks adjacent to site A. Traces of human waste (defecation) are also found in the site A. For site B, there is heavy vehicular traffic on the bridge (Eko Bridge) transversing this site. School children and others use site C as a swimming pool. There is also a road from Orile Iganmu transversing this site. This pool of water has the best aesthetic value compared to sites A and B.

**Reagents.** High purity chemicals and reagents (purchased from Merck and Aldrich Chemical Company), together with distilled-deionised water were used. Standards were prepared from analytical grade chemicals (Merck). Standard stock solutions were prepared from nitrate salts of Pb and Zn in 1% of HNO<sub>3</sub> in calibrated flasks. Diluted standard solutions were prepared from the stock standard solutions.

**Resin preparation.** Amberlite CG 120 cation exchange resin (100-200 mesh) sodium form was converted to the

calcium form as reported earlier (Holm *et al* 1995). Sodium form resin 27.5 g was weighed and transferred into a glass column, rinsed several times with deionised-distilled water and shaken mechanically. The fine particles were decanted and the resin soaked in 1 M HNO<sub>3</sub> for 8 h in the glass column to remove traces of trace metals impurities. This was followed by the sequential addition of 1 M calcium acetate, 0.01 M calcium acetate and 0.01 M calcium nitrate respectively, followed by the addition of deionised/diluted water until effluent and influent pH were identical. The resin was then dried at 45°C in a Gallenamp Oven model 300, for 3 days.

**Speciation procedure.** A 25 ml aliquot of sample solution was added to about 400 mg of modified Amberlite resin in a bottle and shaken for 24 h in a mechanical shaker. The solution and resin were then separated by filtering under gravity. The resultant filterates were analysed for labile zinc and lead species using flame atomic absorption spectroscopy (FAAS). To the same resin was added 30 ml of 2 M HNO<sub>3</sub>. The content was shaken vigorously for 5 min and immersed in a water bath (100°C) with intermittent mechanical shaking for 2 h (Fig 2). The resultant filterates were then analysed for non-labile zinc and lead fractions using FAAS. The total metal was estimated by the addition of the individual labile and non-labile metal species as indicated by Calace *et al* (2000).

**Instrumentation.** The metals were determined with the use of a Perkin Elmer Oak Brown model 2380, Atomic Absorption Spectrophotometer. An atomizer with air/acetylene burner was used for determining zinc and lead. All instrumental settings were those recommended in manufacturer's manual. The instrument was calibrated with analytical grade metal standard stock solution in replicate. The wavelengths (Pb, 283.3 nm; Zn, 213.0 nm) used for the determinations and other working parameters are listed in Table 1.

**Statistical analysis.** Analysis of variance was used to estimate statistically significant differences at 95% confidence level (Sokal and Rohlf 1995).

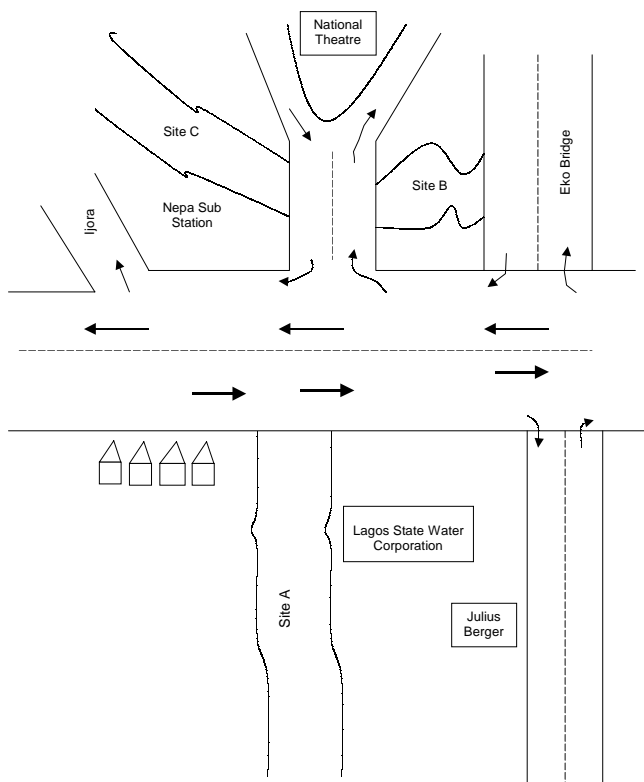


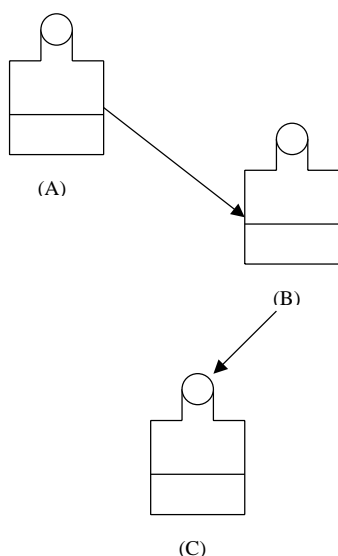
Fig 1. Sketch map of the sample sites.

**Table 1**  
Working parameters for the metal determination by FAAS

Element	Wavelength (nm)	Lamp current (mA)	Detection limit (ppm)	Calibration range (ppm)
Lead	283.30	1.50 - 4.00	0.05	0 - 2.00
Zinc	213.00	5.00 - 15.00	0.002	0 - 10.0

## Results and Discussion

The detection limits of zinc and lead investigated and other working parameters for the FAAS are listed in Table 1. The mean concentration of the labile and non-labile zinc and lead have been determined. The results are presented in Table 2. As indicated, the mean values of the labile zinc concentration from the three sampled sites are  $0.14 \pm 0.07$  mg/l,  $0.21 \pm 0.22$  mg/l, and  $0.73 \pm 0.82$  mg/l, respectively. Similarly, that of lead are ND,  $0.02 \pm 0.04$  mg/l and  $0.16 \pm 0.22$  mg/l respectively, for sites A, B and C. A similar trend has been observed before (Pardor *et al* 1989) in the speciation patterns of Valladolid waters. It should be noted however that some of the mean



(A) Stock water sample; (B) Labile (25 ml of water sample + 400 mg Amberlite resin, Stirred for 24 h); (C) Non-labile (25 ml of water sample + 2 M HNO<sub>3</sub> and 400 mg Amberlite resin on water bath for 2 h)

**Fig. 2.** Experimental procedure for determination of lead and zinc in the water samples.

values are lower than the standard deviation. This is not uncommon for water sampled randomly over a period of time from surface and ground waters (Adeniyi and Huthman 2002; Fatoki and Awofolu 2003; James and Okolo 2003; Yusuf 2003).

The non-labile zinc concentrations for the three sites are  $0.54 \pm 0.25$  mg/l,  $0.55 \pm 0.26$  mg/l and  $1.13 \pm 0.76$  mg/l, respectively (Table 2 and Fig 3) Similar to labile species, non-labile levels of lead are  $0.13 \pm 0.09$  mg/l,  $0.17 \pm 0.07$  mg/l and  $0.42 \pm 0.23$  mg/l, respectively for sites A, B and C (Table 2 and Fig 4). This is in agreement with earlier studies (Holm *et al* 1995). Lead has been found to occur in relatively smaller concentration than zinc in most natural water source (Pardor *et al* 1989; Garg *et al* 1992; Mathuthu *et al* 1993; Vazquez *et al* 1993; Biney *et al* 1994; Appleton *et al* 2001; James and Okolo 2003). This may not be unconnected with the fact that anthropogenic activities generating lead are now less widespread because of environmental pressure groups and increasing awareness of the deleterious effect of lead (Rain 1995; Botkin and Keller 1997; Tokalioglu *et al* 2000). Non-labile species are not expected to be bio-available (He *et al* 2000; Calace *et al* 2002). However, changes in certain physico-chemical conditions in the river system could result in the conversion of non-labile to labile species of metals and vice-versa (Ure and Davidson 1995; Tokalioglu *et al* 2000).

The statistical analysis of variance of the distribution of labile zinc and lead were not statistically significant at 95% confidence level. Similarly, the non-labile zinc was not significant whereas, the non-labile lead distribution was significant at 95% confidence level (Table 3).

The range of total concentrations found in the water samples are: 0.68 - 1.86 mg/l, Zn; 0.13 - 0.58 mg/l, lead. This showed that the heavy metals were present in considerable amounts in the Creek's water. Whereas, the total zinc level is lower than the World Health Organisation (WHO) (1996) limits of 0.5 mg/l for

**Table 2**  
Levels of zinc and lead (mg/l) in fresh water samples from the Abegede Creek

Sampling sites	Metal	Labile species	Non-labile species	Total value	NBV (mg/l)	WHO (mg/l)
A	Zn	$0.14 \pm 0.07$	$0.54 \pm 0.25$	$0.68 \pm 0.28$	0.02 - 0.76	5.00
	Pb	ND	$0.13 \pm 0.09$	$0.13 \pm 0.09$	0.01 - 0.02	0.05
B	Zn	$0.21 \pm 0.22$	$0.55 \pm 0.26$	$0.76 \pm 0.45$	0.02 - 0.76	5.00
	Pb	$0.02 \pm 0.04$	$0.17 \pm 0.07$	$0.19 \pm 0.06$	0.01 - 0.02	0.05
C	Zn	$0.73 \pm 0.82$	$1.13 \pm 0.76$	$1.86 \pm 0.97$	0.02 - 0.76	5.00
	Pb	$0.16 \pm 0.22$	$0.42 \pm 0.23$	$0.58 \pm 0.22$	0.01 - 0.76	0.05

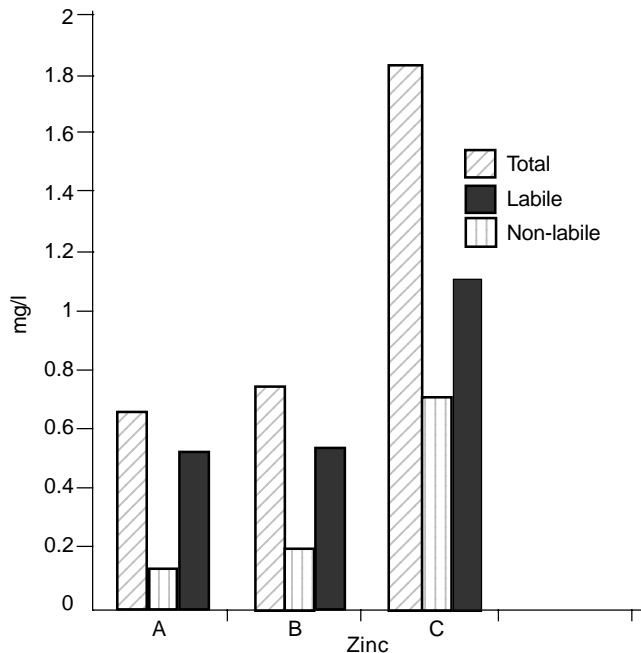
ND, Not detected; NBV, Nigeria's background values for some rivers; WHO, World Health Organisation limits for drinking water; Site A, Beside lagos state water corporation, Ijora; Site B, National arts theatre water front, Iganmu; Site C, Adjacent to the national arts theatre Iganmu water front off the main course of Abegede Creek.

**Table 3**

Statistical analysis of variance of the distribution of the labile, non- labile and total zinc and lead in the different sites

Nature of metals	F <sub>cal.</sub> , 0.05	F <sub>tab.</sub> , 0.05
Labile	1.23 (1.87)	3.68
Non-labile	2.44 (6.60*)	3.68
Total	3.82* (11.78*)	3.68

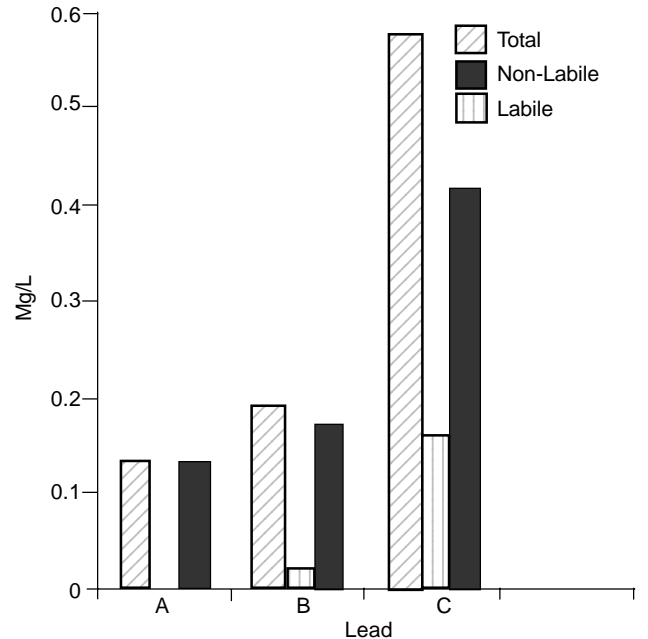
Values in parentheses are for lead, the rest are for zinc. \*Significant difference at 95% confidence level.



**Fig 3.** Concentration of zinc in three different sites A, B and C.

drinking water, it is higher than the Nigeria’s background values of 0.02 -0.76 mg/l for some rivers. Zinc has low toxicity to man, but relatively high toxicity to fish (Fatoki and Awofolu 2003). In view of the fact that fishing is commonly practiced in this Creek, the levels of zinc is of great concern. Nevertheless, total lead in the water samples are generally higher than the Nigeria’s background values (0.01- 0.02 mg/l) and the WHO limits for drinking water (0.5 mg/l). Undoubtedly, these relatively high values of lead are the result of acute pollution (Biney *et al* 1994; James and Okolo 2003; Yusuf 2003). This is equally of concern because of the many health problems associated with lead accumulation in the biological tissues (Needlemann *et al* 1990; Martinez-Tabche *et al* 1997; Tchernitchim *et al* 1998).

The impact of oil marketing companies in the vicinity of the Abegede Creek cannot be overlooked as heavy metals are



**Fig 4.** Concentration of lead in three different sites A, B and C.

known to be associated with petroleum products and their effluents (Onianwa 1995; Martinez-Tabche *et al* 1997; Adeniyi and Oyediji 2001; Adeniyi and Afolabi 2002; James and Okolo 2003). With continued activities of the oil marketing companies, heavy vehicular traffic around the Creek and urban run-offs, (Arienzo *et al* 2001; Hashmi and Khani 2003) it is expected that heavy metals contamination may become wide spread in the Creek in the coming years. There is the need to evolve a sustainable environmental remediation programme to arrest the level of contamination in the Abegede Creek.

**References**

Adeniyi A A, Oyediji O O 2001 Determination of total petroleum hydrocarbons (TPH), organic carbon and heavy metals in soils adjoining the national arts theatre water front and Agbagede Creek Ijora Lagos. *Fresenius Environ Bull* **10** 873-876.

Adeniyi A A, Afolabi J A 2002 Determination of total petroleum hydrocarbons and heavy metals in soils within the vicinity of facilities handling refined petroleum products in Lagos Metropolis. *Environ Int* **28** 79-82.

Adeniyi A A, Huthman A S 2002 Physico-chemical analysis of effluents from cosmetics and Toiletries industries. *ASSET Series B* **I** 77-81.

Almeida J A, Novelli E L B, Dal Pai Silva M, Alves R (Jr.) 2000 Environmental cadmium exposure and metabolic responses of Nile Tilapia. *Environ Pollut* **114** 169-175.

America Public Health Association 1998 *Standard Methods*



- for the Examination of Water and Wastewater, APHA, AWWA and WPCE, 20<sup>th</sup> ed. Amer. Public Health Assoc., Byrd Progress, Springfield, New York, USA.
- Appleton J D, Williams T M, Orbea H, Carrasco M 2001 Fluvial contamination associated with artisanal gold mining in the Ponce Enriquez, Portovelo-Zaruma and Nambija areas, Ecuador, water. *Air and Soil Pollut* **131** 19-39.
- Arienzo M, Adamo P, Bianco M R, Violante P 2001. Impact of Landuse and Urban run-off on the contamination of the Samo River Basin in southwestern Italy. *Water Air Soil Pollut.* **131** 349-366.
- Biney C, Amuzu A T, Calamari D, Kaba N, Mbome IL, Naeve H, Ochumba P B P, Osibanjo O, Radegonde V, Saad M A H 1994 Review of heavy metals in the African aquatic environment. *Ecotoxicol Environ Saf* **28** 134-159.
- Botkin D B, Keller E A 1997 *Environmental Science. Earth as a Living Planet*. John Wiley, New York, USA pp 392-434.
- Calace N, Petronic B B, Biebantuma E, Pietroletti M 2000 Metals speciation in sediments of polluted and non-polluted Lakes. *Toxicol Environ Chem* **76** 157-169.
- Deverey E, Bitton G, Rossel D, Ramos L D, Guerrero L M, Tarradellas J 1993 Concentration and bio-availability of heavy metals in sediments in Lake Yojoa (Honduras). *Bull Environ Contam Toxicol* **50** 253-259.
- Fatoki OS, Awofolu O R 2003 Levels of Cd, Hg and Zn in some surface waters from the Eastern Cape Province, South Africa. *Water South Africa* **29** 375-380.
- Fergusson J E 1990 *The Heavy Elements: Chemistry, Environmental Impact and Health Effects*. Pergamon, Oxford, USA, pp 48-67.
- Garg N, Mather N, Modak D P, Singh K P, Morthy R K, Ahmed S, Chandra S V, Ray P K 1992 Trace metals trend analysis in River Ganges at Kanfor. *Environ Inter* **18** 297-305.
- Hashimi D R, Khani M I Q 2003 Environmental impact assessment of air pollution in different areas of Karachi. *Pak J Sci Ind Res* **46** 399-405.
- He M, Yang J, Cha Y 2000 Distribution, removal and chemical forms of heavy metals in polluted rice seed. *Toxicol Environ Chem* **76** 137-145.
- Holm P E, Christensen T H, Tjell J C, McGrath S P 1995 Heavy metals in the environment. *J Environ Qual* **24**.
- James M O, Okolo P O 2003 Variation of heavy metal concentrations in water and freshwater fish in Niger Delta waters - A case study of Benin River. *Pak J Sci Ind Res* **46** 439-442.
- Martinez-Tabche L, Mora B R, Faz C G, Castelan T G, Ortiz M M, Gonzalez V C, Flores M O 1997 Toxic effect of sodium dodecylbenzene - sulfonate, lead and petroleum and their mixtures on the activity of acetyl - cholinesterase of *Moina macrocopa invitro*. *Environ Toxicol Water Qual* **12** 211 - 215.
- Mathuthu A S, Zaranyika F M, Jonnalagadda S B 1993 Monitoring of water quality in upper Mukuvisi River in Harare, Zimbabwe. *Environ Inter* **19** 51-61.
- Needlemann H L, Schell A, Bellinger D, Leviton A, Allerd E N 1990 The longterm effects of exposure to low doses of lead in childhood. An 11-Year follow-up report. *New England J Med* **322** 83-88.
- Onianwa P C 1995 Petroleum hydrocarbon pollution of urban top soil in Ibadan City, Nigeria. *Environ Inter* **21** 341-343.
- Pardor R, Barrado E, Arranz J M, Perez F, Vega M 1989 Level and speciation of heavy metals in water of valladolid. *Inter J Environ Anal Chem* **37** 117-123.
- Rain D J 1995 Lead in the environment In: *Handbook of Ecotoxicology*, (eds.) Hoffmann D T, Rattner B A, Burton G A, Cairns J, Lewis, London, UK, pp 350-391.
- Sokal R R, Rohlf F J 1995 *Biometry, The Principles and Practice of Statistics in Biological Research*. Freeman, New York, USA, pp 400 - 450.
- Tchernitchim N N, Vilvagra A, Tchernitchim A N 1998 Antiestrogenic activity of lead. *Environ Toxicol Water Qual* **13** 43-53.
- Tokalioglu S, Kartal S, Elci L 2000 Determination of heavy metals and their speciation in lake sediments by flame absorption spectrometry after a four-stage sequential extraction. *Anal Chim Acta* **413** 33-40.
- Tokalioglu S, Kartal S, Birol G 2003 Comparison of three sequential extraction procedures for partitioning of heavy metals in car park dusts. *J Environ Monit* **5** 468 - 476.
- United Nations Environment Programme (UNEP) 1986 *Environmental Capacity: An Approach to Marine Pollution Prevention*, UNEP regional Seas Reports and Studies No 80 UNEP, pp 10-14.
- Ure A J, Davidson C M 1995 *Chemical Speciation in the Environment*. Blackie, Glasgow, USA, pp 67-82.
- Vazquez C F, Delgado H D, Dela Huerta C J, Aguilera L G, Sharma UK 1993 Trace and heavy metals in San Andres Lagoon, Tamaulipas, Mexico. *Environ Inter* **19** 71-77.
- Vincent C D, Lawlor A J, Tipping E 2001 Accumulation of Al, Mn, Fe, Cu, Zn, Cd & Pb by the Bryophyte *Scapania undulata* in three upland waters of different pH. *Environ Pollut* **114** 93-100.
- World Health Organization (WHO) 1996 *Guidelines For Drinking Water Quality*. 2<sup>nd</sup> ed., World Health Organization, Geneva, Vol. 2.
- Yusuf K A 2003 Nutrients and heavy metals in Owo River and its environmental Impact on Ologe Lagoon. Ph.D thesis, University of Ibadan, Ibadan, Nigeria.

## ADSORPTION OF ACRIDINE ORANGE ON SOME METAL OXIDES

Abdul Wadood<sup>a\*</sup>, Abdul Quddos<sup>b</sup> and Jamshaid Arif Qaisrani<sup>a</sup>

<sup>a</sup>Department of Chemistry, Islamia University, Bahawalpur, Pakistan

<sup>b</sup>DR. A. Q. Khan Research Laboratories, P. O. Box No. 502, Rawalpindi, Pakistan

(Received June 06, 2003; accepted September 22, 2004)

The adsorption studies of acridine orange from aqueous solution were carried out over calcium oxide, magnesium oxide and zinc oxide. The adsorbents were subjected to a few pretreatments and the effect of pretreatment was studied on the extent and mode of adsorption. The adsorption over various pretreated surfaces exhibited three kinds of adsorption pattern, namely, S-type, L-type and H-type. The mode of adsorption is explained on the basis of the adsorption isotherm. The H-type is explained as flatwise adsorption with some ionic micellisation. The L-type has been interpreted as multilayer adsorption (flatwise) with the formation of large ionic micelles. The S-type has been explained as edge on (monodisperse) adsorption. The Freundlich adsorption isotherm are applicable within the limited range of concentration of dye. In few cases, these equations are not applicable due to the complex adsorption mechanism.

**Key words:** Acridine orange, Metal oxides, Aqueous solution.

### Introduction

The adsorption of the cationic dye acridine orange by Naspone and the colloidal properties of the aqueous solution were investigated by Garfinkel-Shweky (1995) using visible spectroscopy. It was found that organic cations were adsorbed by the mechanism of cation exchange. When small amount of the dye was adsorbed, the dye penetrates into the interlayer space and most of it undergoes metachromasy due to interaction between the aromatic entity and the oxygen plane of the clay. But at greater amounts of acridine orange the metachromasy results from the aggregation of dye in the inter particle space. In excess acridine orange, the clay was gradually peptized. Garfinkel-Shweky and Yariv (1997) observed that the adsorption of cationic dye acridine orange by different monoionic laponites leads to changes in the colloids properties of this synthetic mineral in aqueous solution. The organic cation was adsorbed by the mechanism of cation exchange. Small amounts of adsorbed dye keep the clay in the peptized state with all metallic cations. Greater amount of acridine orange resulted in the neutralization of electric charge of clay, and its flocculation. In excess acridine orange the charge of clay platelets became positive and the clay was peptized. The colloidal properties were studied by the absorbance curves in which the absorbance was described as a function of the degree of saturation with constant clay concentration or with constant dye concentration. In the absorbance curves three regions can be identified. The transition between first and

second or second and third region depend on the exchangeable metallic cation initially present in the clay (Garfinkel-Shweky and Yariv 1995). It has also been found that saturated adsorption amount of the dyes on activated carbon was correlated with the electrostatic forces between charges on the carbon surface and ionic dyes. There exist the electrostatic attractive or repulsive forces between the activated carbon and ionic dyes. The adsorption forces are the sum or difference of dispersion and electrostatic forces. This conclusion was further supported by the kinetic and thermodynamic parameter that was calculated from experimental data (Minguan 1997). The adsorption characteristics of types of dyes in aqueous solutions on 9 types of amorphous oxide gel were examined. The adsorptive ability was affected by the pH of the dye solution and composition of the gel (Motoshi *et al* 1990).

The Surface Enhanced Raman Scattering (SERS) spectra of acridine in Ag solution was studied by Seong *et al* (1991). The presence of halide ions was a pre-requisite for the observation of SERS. Different SERS spectra were obtained using different pH solutions. At neutral pH, acridine was adsorbed on the Ag surface via its N lone pair electrons while in acidic medium it adsorbs as the acridinium-chloride ion pair through the Cl atom. The charge transfer effect appears to play an important role along with the electromagnetic effect. On the other hand, photoreaction readily occurs in a highly basic medium. This was concluded in terms of the competitive adsorption of Cl and O ions on Ag. Nonetheless, the acidity of acridinium ion seemed to be far greater on the surface than

\*Author for correspondence

in the bulk aqueous phase (Seong *et al* 1991). Effect of pH on adsorbed amount of methyl orange was studied by Shimada, *et al* (1992) on  $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$ . Red colored  $\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3$  showed adsorption of methyl orange. Langmuir type isothermal curve was obtained (Shimada *et al* 1992). Safranin T in aqueous solutions was adsorbed by different samples of silica exhibiting representative S-, L- and H-type isotherms, mostly S-type curves were observed. A typical sigmoid type adsorption behavior was found for preparative layer chromatographic silica sample. The adsorption was inhibited in an alkaline media while acidic media promotes adsorption (Mirza *et al* 1992). Adsorption isotherm of 3,6 diamino acridine on Kaoline clay showed that the dye molecules penetrate into the interlayer space of the alumino-silicate layer of the clay, while in the case of alumina the dye molecules cover only the surface. This shows that dye existed as a monolayer in the adsorbed state. The emission of dye adsorbed on clays was quenched completely even in dilute solution which shows that  $\text{Al}^{+3}$  of the alumino-silicate layer of the clay might partly be responsible for the quenching of the adsorbed dye (Ramaraj *et al* 1992).

The work with clean metal surfaces has emphasised the complexities that undoubtedly occur when metal powders chemically deposited metal films, oxides of metals and non metals are used as adsorbents. This more complicated surface phenomenon cannot therefore be restricted. In this recent study we have investigated the behavior and the extent of adsorption of acridine orange on some inorganic metal oxides. The adsorption of acridine orange at room temperature was found to be suitable for surface area measurements on a wide variety of solids, including carbon, cement, fibres, organic pigments etc. This work will provide the guideline to the chemists for the adsorption of dyes on some organic and inorganic solids.

## Experimental

Chemically pure grade solid acridine orange from E-Merck (Germany) was used without purification. Ethyl alcohol was distilled and used whenever required. Water was doubly distilled and used for the preparation of solution as well as for washing glassware. Sodium hydroxide and conc. HCl was used for preparing 0.1 N solution for washing metal oxides. The stock solutions of dye were prepared by dissolving an appropriate amount of the dye in the solvent followed by making up the volume up to mark. For adsorption purposes, further test solutions, ranging from 1-10 ppm for acridine orange, was prepared. The adsorption studies were carried out with acridine orange over various adsorbents namely calcium oxide, magnesium oxide and zinc oxide for

investigations. In a series of adsorption experiments, calcium oxide, magnesium oxide and zinc oxide were used as such without further treatment called as "fresh" calcium oxide, magnesium oxide and zinc oxide. In third series of adsorption experiments, these adsorbents were used after washing with 0.1 N HCl solution followed by heating at 200°C in the muffle furnace for 1-2 h and subsequently cooling gradually to room temperature called as "washed". All these solids were placed in desiccator ( $\text{CaCl}_2$ ) to avoid contact of moisture with the adsorbents.

**Adsorption studies.** To study adsorption phenomenon the following procedure was adopted. Prepared test solution ranging in concentration from 1 ppm to 10 ppm in 100ml measuring flasks. Weighed 1g adsorbent in a series of 50 ml measuring flasks. Then to each flask added test solution from above series, made the volume up to the mark. The flasks were then tumbled for about half an hour and then kept stationary under thermostating condition away from light for a period of an hour. The amount of solute adsorbed was calculated from the difference in initial reading (without adsorbent) and final concentration of the solution measured absorptiometrically on the spectrophotometer at  $\lambda_{\text{max}}$  490 nm (Mirza *et al* 1995). The absorbance of the sample should be according to Beer-Lambert law. The amount of the adsorbate removed by adsorption (x) was determined by subtracting final concentration ( $C_e$ ) of solution from initial concentration ( $C_o$ ) and amount of the adsorption per gram of the adsorbent (x/m) was calculated by dividing x with amount of adsorbent taken (usually 1g). Plotting x/m against  $C_e$  directly proved the applicability of the Freundlich adsorption isotherm.

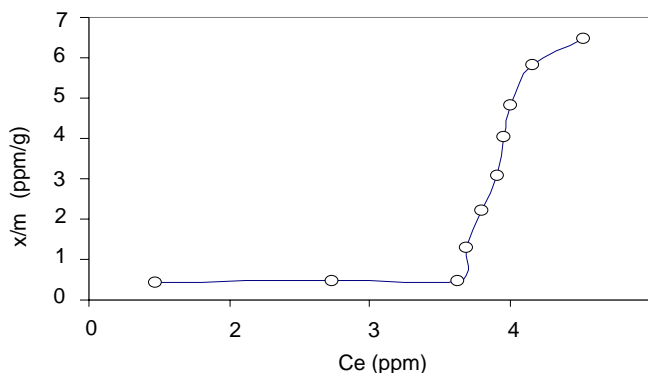
## Results and Discussion

The results obtained from the adsorption studies of acridine orange on various adsorbents such as calcium oxide, magnesium oxide and zinc oxide are discussed in the following sections.

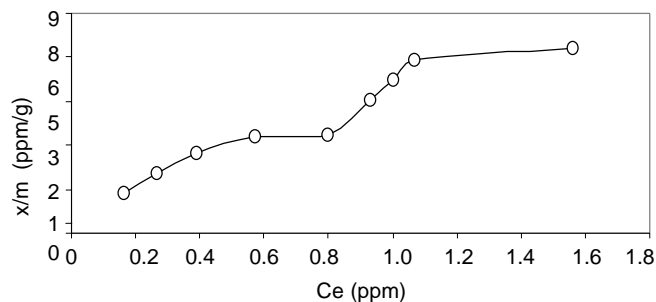
Three major types of adsorption isotherms regarding adsorption from solution of acridine orange on different metal oxides have been classified by Giles *et al* (1964). These are discussed as H-type, L-type and S-type. The S-type (Figs 1,3 and 7) is initially convex to the solution concentration and then a plateau. The H-type (Fig 6) adsorption isotherm starts with positive value against the equilibrium concentration, usually, a sharp rise on vertical axis. In such isotherms the solution has high affinity for the adsorbent. The L-type (all other figures) adsorption isotherm is initially concave to the solution concentration and then plateau. In L-type adsorption isotherm, initially it is like H-type, then a plateau, fol-

**Table 1**  
Mode of adsorption and monolayer capacities of acridine orange on metal oxides

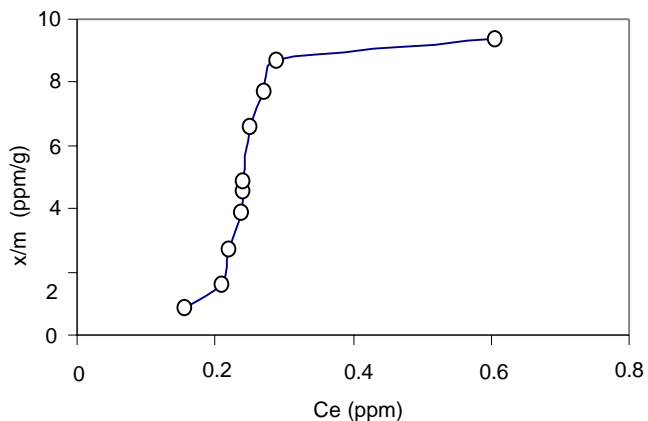
Adsorbent	X/m (mono)	X/m (max)	Isotherm type	Monolayer/Multilayer	Figure
Fresh MgO	1.29	6.46	S-type	Multilayer	1
MgO washed in 0.1N HCl	Multilayer	2	8.44	L-type	
MgO washed in 0.1N Na OH	Multilayer	3	9.4	S-type	
Fresh CaO	1.13	7.45	L-type	Multilayer	4
CaO washed in 0.1N Na OH	Multilayer	5	8.56	L-type	
Ca O washed in 0.1 N HCl	Monolayer	6	6.6	H-type	
Fresh ZnO	0.4	6.63	S-type	Multilayer	7
ZnO washed in 0.1N NaOH	Multilayer	8	3.34	L-type	
ZnO washed in 0.1 N HCl	Multilayer	9	1.36	L-type	



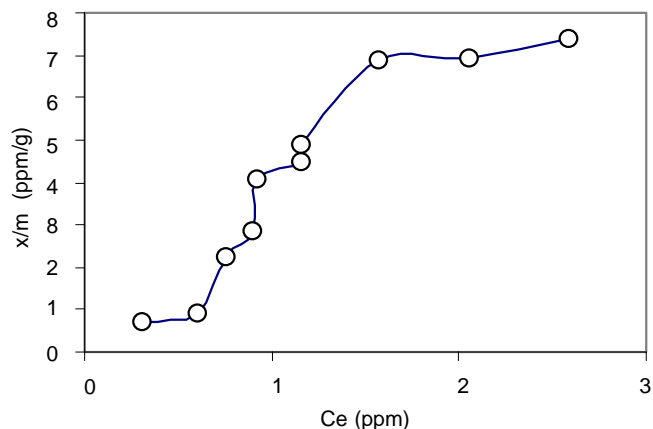
**Fig 1.** Adsorption of acridine orange on fresh MgO.



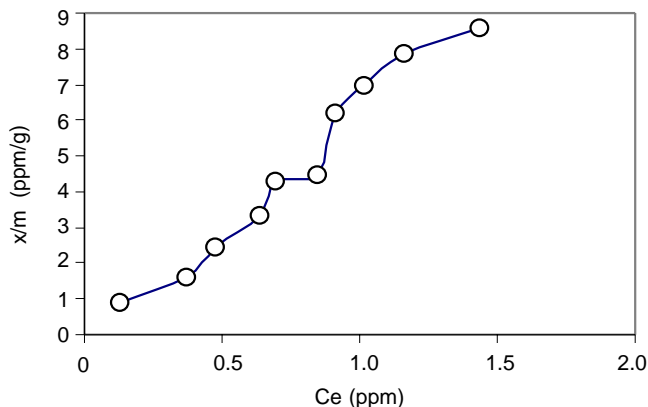
**Fig 2.** Adsorption of acridine orange on washed MgO in 0.1 N HCl solution.



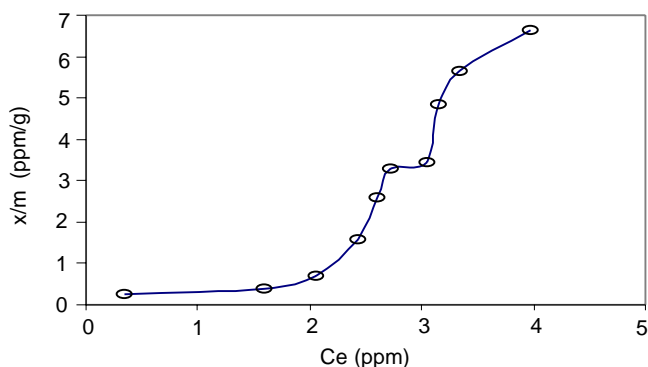
**Fig 3.** Adsorption of acridine orange on washed MgO in 0.1 N NaOH solution.



**Fig 4.** Adsorption of acridine orange on fresh CaO.



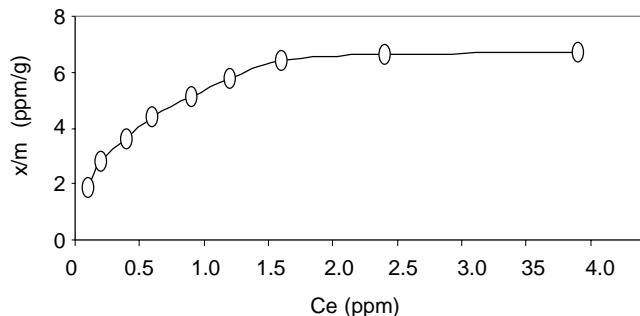
**Fig 5.** Adsorption of acridine orange on washed CaO in 0.1N NaOH solution.



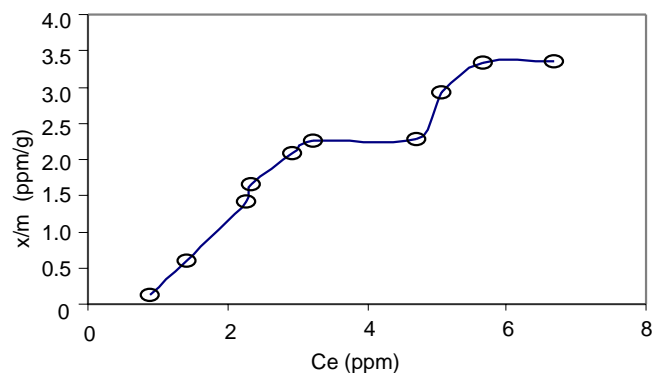
**Fig 7.** Adsorption of acridine orange on fresh ZnO.

lowed by another rise and possibly another plateau. The initial rise in adsorption depends upon the number of adsorption sites available. The plateau signifies the completion of monolayer i.e., saturation of surface and further adsorption takes place only on new surface developed. The length of the plateau in an isotherm indicates a high energy to be overcome before additional adsorption can occur on new sites. The start of a plateau indicates a monolayer completion. Further rise in an adsorption isotherm signifies the multilayer formation. The L-type isotherms are very commonly observed in the present studies. The isotherms are related with the mode of adsorption, orientation of adsorbed species, adsorption affinity monolayer or multilayer formation. The adsorption data like isotherm monolayer capacity, possibility of multilayer formation for acridine orange is shown in Table-1.

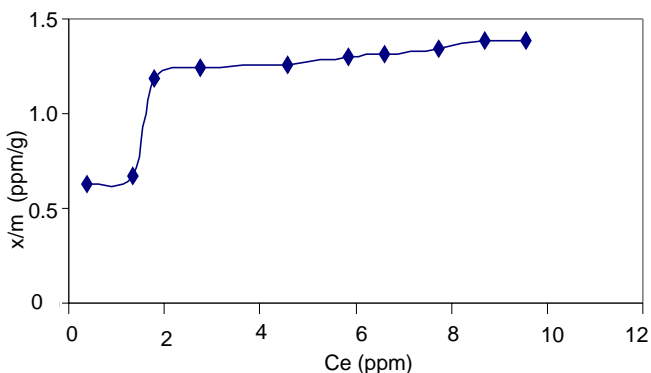
The monolayer adsorption capacity was determined from the plateau (Brunaur's point) on the isotherm. The results indicate that the metal oxides surface treated with sodium hydroxide possess an increase in adsorption capacity as compared to those of acid treated surfaces. This trend has been observed overall in metal oxides. This may be attributed due to acid-base interaction of the adsorbate with the adsorbent.



**Fig 6.** Adsorption of acridine orange on washed CaO in 0.1N HCl solution.



**Fig 8.** Adsorption of acridine orange on ZnO in 0.1 N NaOH solution.



**Fig 9.** Adsorption of acridine orange on washed ZnO in 0.1N HCl solution.

This is an interesting case because the basic dye shows the reverse case as was observed in our previous paper (Mirza *et al* 1988). This is due to the fact that metal oxides itself shows some interaction with the acridine. In case of fresh metal oxides, the adsorption capacity is less because there is repulsion between basic dyes and the solid oxides, whereas, in case of ZnO the situation is different because ZnO is not a basic in nature. But in case of base treated substances there is some type of interactions develop between solid metal oxides and the basic solution. In this regard there is greater interactions between the metal oxides and acridine dye. On the other hand when solid surface treated with HCl, then there

is strong force of attraction between solid surface and acid molecule appears and weak interactions between acid treated surface and dye occurs. Thus comparing to NaOH treated surface, the adsorption capacity in acid treated surface is further decreased. This anomalous behavior is due to the fact that repulsion occurs between oxide surface and dye molecules, as seen by metal oxides and acridine, both have some basic properties. Therefore as compared to acid or base treated substances adsorption is less in case of fresh metal oxide. But on the other hand if the metal oxides are treated with NaOH then metal oxides show some type of acidic behavior and more interaction with basic dyes. It is also clear that adsorption of dye on the surface of these oxides are less as compared to the acid treated dyes as well as base treated. Thus the adsorption of dyes on ZnO is less as compared to MgO and CaO due to the transition nature of the metal.

## References

- Grafinkel-Shweky D, Yariv S 1995 Adsorption of cationic dye acridine orange by different monomeric laponites. *Colloid Polym Sci* **273** (5) 453-463.
- Grafinkel-Shweky D, Yariv S 1997 Metachromasy in claydye systems: The adsorption of acridine orange by Nasonite. *Minerological Society* **32** (4) 653-663.
- Giles C H, Nakhwa S N, Smith D 1960 A system of classification of solution adsorption isotherms and its use in diagnosis of adsorption mechanism and in measurement of specific surface areas of solids. *J Chem Soc* 3973-3993.
- Minguan D J 1997 Adsorption of cationic and anionic dyes on activated carbon. *Colloid Interface Sci* **198** (1) 6-10.
- Mirza M L, Wadood A, Iqbal J, Nawaz S 1995 Sorption of acridine orange on cellulose. *J Res Sci* **7**(1-2) 13-16.
- Mirza M L, Wadood A, Iqbal J, Nisa Q 1992 Sorption behaviour of Safranin-T on silica. *J Nat Sci and Math* **31** (2) 185-191.
- Motoshi N, Yoshio M, Hiroshi S 1990 Adsorption characteristics of amorphous mixed-oxide gels for dyes in aqueous solutions. *Hamamatsu Japan* **432** 81-87.
- Seong T, Kim K, Myung S 1991 Adsorption and surface reaction of acridine in silver sol: Surface-enhanced Raman spectroscopic study. *J Phys Chem* **95**(22) 8844-8849.
- Shimada H, Maru Y, Yasuoka T 1992 Development of teaching materials by using adsorption of methyl orange on alumina in aqueous solution. *KagaKuto Kyocku* **40** (3) 183-185.
- Ramaraj R, Jeyanthi D R, Srinivasan C 1992 Adsorption characteristics and spectroscopic studies of 3, 6, diamino acridine adsorbed on clays. *J Chem Phys Biochem* **30A** (12) 1044-1046.
- Mirza M L, Yasmin N, Iqbal J, Wadood A 1988 Studies on adsorption of Rhodamine-B on silica gel. *J Indian Chem Soc* **LXV** 28-30.

## ANATOMICAL CHARACTERISTICS OF RICE PLANTS INFLUENCING RESISTANCE AND SUSCEPTIBILITY TO YELLOW STEM BORER

M Shahjahan

Department of Entomology, Bangladesh Agricultural University, Mymensingh-2202, Bangladesh

(Received December 11, 2002; accepted August 3, 2004)

Plant anatomical characters presumably influencing resistance and susceptibility to yellow stem borer (YSB) infestation were studied. Rice varieties having broader and thicker sclerenchymatous hypodermis, compact parenchyma cells of ground tissue, small air spaces in the ground tissue, more vascular bundles with narrower spaces between vascular bundles, ridged stem surface containing vascular bundles and narrower pith are considered to be characters for resistance. Whereas thinner sclerenchymatous hypodermis, loose parenchyma cells of ground tissue, larger spaces between vascular bundles, wider pith and larger air cavities, might be responsible for the susceptibility to (YSB). In the present study TKM6, BR1 and Nizersail were found to be resistant to (YSB), while TN1, IR8, BR3, BR4 and BR14 were susceptible varieties.

**Key words:** Rice varieties, (YSB) yellow stem borer, Anatomical characters, Resistance.

### Introduction

Stem borers are major pests of rice in Bangladesh. The predominant species is *Scirpophaga incertulas* (Walker). The other pyralid, *Chilo polychrysa* (Meyrick), *Scirpophaga innotata* (Walker) and the noctuid, *Sesamia inferens* (Walker) occur in varying proportions, depending upon the locality and the extent of cultivation of rice and other graminaceous crops. The yellow rice stem borers could be controlled considerably by modern organic insecticides, but the effectiveness of this measure depends on the proper timing of the insecticide application to coincide with the vulnerable stages of the pests. The insecticide control is temporary, and the use of insecticide is limited because they destroy natural enemies of the pest, as well as because of their toxicity to mammals and fish. Moreover, in areas where overlapping insect generations occur, repeated treatments are required to keep their numbers below levels that will cause economic damage. The problem is further complicated when frequent rains remove insecticide residues (Pathak 1967).

Thus, it is important to study control measures, which will result in cumulative reduction in the insect population. The use of relatively resistant varieties as a means of control in endemic areas, in addition to the other control methods, has great economic potential (Israel 1967). This method has been found to be particularly effective against insect pests, like yellow rice stem borer, which have high host-plant specificity and because of feeding habits and difficulty to reach with conventional methods of control. The host-plant resistant method operates at all levels of the pest population and is compatible with other methods of control.

Stem borer larvae have to eat their way into the stem, it would be expected that stems with thick culm tissues would offer resistance to larval boring (Pathak *et al* 1971). Experiments showed that varieties with a narrow stem lumen were less susceptible to borers (Seko and Kato 1950 a and b; Van and Guan 1959; Israel *et al* 1961). Stems with thick layers of lignified tissues were less infested, and distance between vascular bundles of the stem directly correlated with susceptibility. Varieties with vascular bundles arranged closer than the width of the larval head offered resistance to larval boring. Also, varieties with thick layers of sclerenchymatous tissue were generally less infested than varieties, which had thin layers. Van and Guan (1959) believed that thickness of sclerenchymatous tissue to be the major basis of resistance.

The present research work was undertaken to study the plant anatomical characters presumably influencing resistance and susceptibility to YSB infestation.

### Materials and Methods

Resistant and susceptible varieties of rice plants were grown in the BAU Farm in aus and aman seasons of 1996. Twenty one rice varieties in aus (TKM6, TN1, IR8, IR29, BR1, BR2, BR3, BR6, BR7, BR8, BR9, BR12, BR14, BR15, BR16, BR20, BR21, Dular, Gomvir, Hashikalmi and Purbachi ) and eleven rice varieties (TKM6, TN1, BR4, BR10, BR11, BR22, BR23, Kalizira, Nizersail, Purbachi and Tulsimala) in aman season were grown for this study. Specimens of rice stem from basal parts were collected after 100 days of transplantation and fixed in FAA (Formalin-aceto-alcohol) fixative. The stem parts were washed in running water for 5-6 h and dehy-

drated in a series of ascending grades of alcohol (i.e. 30, 50, 70, 80 and 90% upto absolute alcohol for 5-10 min each. The dehydrated specimens were kept in cedar wood oil for a period of ½ h to overnight. The cedar wood oil was removed from the tissue by placing it in xylene for ½ to 1 h. It was then transferred to melted paraffin, a commercial embedding compound of M.P 56 to 58°C and placed in an incubator at 60°C. Several changes of the paraffin (e.g. ½ xylene + ½ paraffin for 1 and ½ h liquid paraffin for 2 h pure paraffin at 60°C for overnight) were made over a period of approximately 8 h to overnight and the tissue was embedded in it and blocks were prepared.

A rotary microtome adjusted to cut section 5-10 microns thick and was used. The ribbon of section was placed in hot water bath at a temperature of 50°C and after the film was uniformly stretched the ribbon of sections was transferred to moistened slide that had been coated with a very thin film of Mayer's egg albumen fixative. Slides were usually left on the hot plate (approximately 45°C) overnight for drying. Heidenhains iron hematoxylin and safranin following the methods of Grideley (1960) and Metcalfe (1960), stained the sections in slides. The stained sections were covered by a cover slip, mounted on Canada balsam and these were examined under microscope to study the variation of anatomical characteristics of resistant and susceptible varieties.

## Results and Discussion

Anatomy of stem of rice varieties in transverse section is shown in Fig 1-8. The hypodermis of rice variety TKM6, is found to be composed of three layers of heavily lignified sclerenchymatous cells (Fig 1a and 1b). Vascular bundles are fairly and closely arranged in two distinct circles, the outer one is either within or attached to the hypodermis and the inner one is distributed in the middle of the ground tissue.



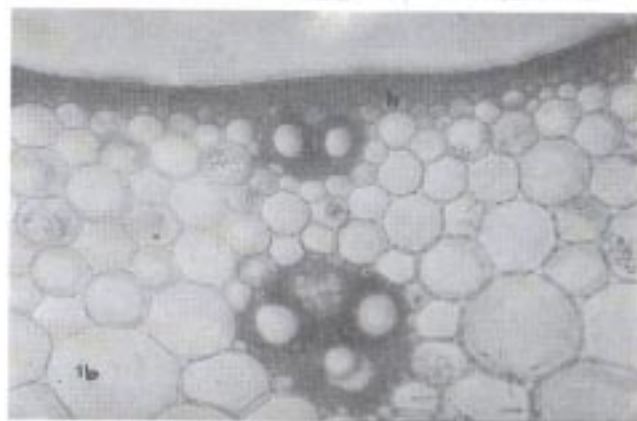
There are five vascular bundles in the outer circle and six in the inner circle (Fig 1a).

The hypodermis of BR1 consists of three layers of sclerenchymatous cells. The parenchyma cells of ground tissue are much compact. Vascular bundles are arranged in two rows, the outer row is in the middle of the ground tissue (Fig 2a and 2b). A half ring of smaller sized compact parenchymatous tissue connects the vascular bundles of outer circle. A small air cavity is seen within the half ring. The arrangement of one vascular bundle of outer and inner circle is in the same radial line whereas there is another vascular bundle in the inner circle appearing just below the half ring. There are two vascular bundles in the outer row and four in the inner row (Fig 2a).

The hypodermis of Nizersail consists of three layers of sclerenchymatous cell. There are two rows of vascular bundles; the outer row is located within the hypodermis and the inner is in the ground tissue (Fig 3a and 3b). The surface of the stem is not smooth, but with some ridges each containing one vascular bundle. There are four vascular bundles in the outer row and five in the inner row (Fig 3a).

The hypodermis of TN1 rice variety consists of three layer of sclerenchyma (Fig 4a and 4b). The parenchyma ground tissues are loosely arranged. There are two rows vascular bundles; the outer row embedded in the hypodermis forms a slight ridges on the epidermis and the inner row is distributed in the middle of the ground tissue. Five and four vascular bundles are observed in the outer and inner rows, respectively (Fig 4a).

The hypodermis of IR8 variety consists of two to three layers of sclerenchyma. Hair like projections is observed in the cuticle. Vascular bundles are arranged in two distinct circles, the outer circle is in the hypodermis forming slight ridges in the epidermis and the inner circle is in the middle of the ground



**Fig 1a&b.** Transverse section of the stem of TKM6 showing fairly closely arranged vascular bundles (1a) and heavily lignified hypodermis (1b) (1a, X85; 1b, X340). (h, hypodermis; vb, vascular bundle).

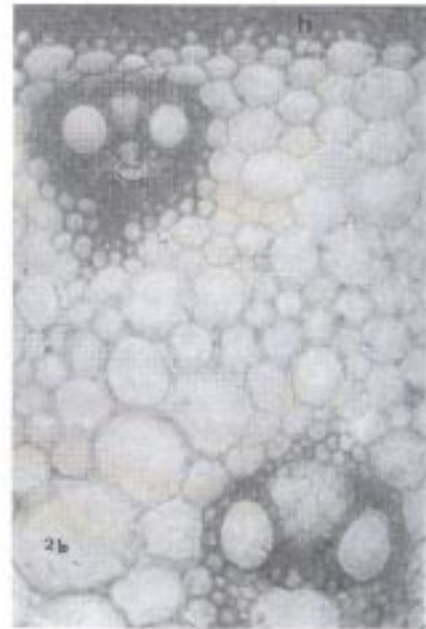
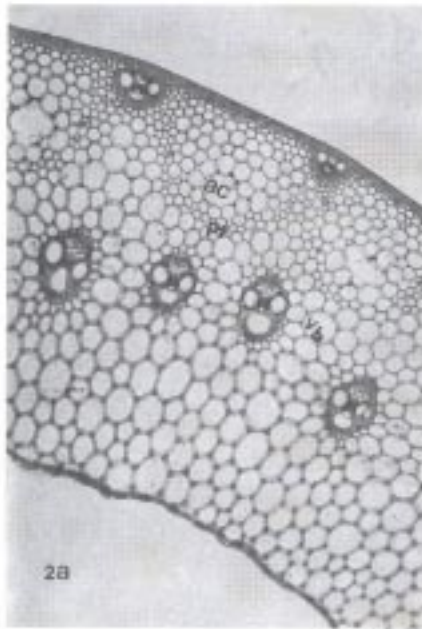


tissue with prominent protoxylem lacuan (Fig 5a and 5b). Three vascular bundles in the outer circle and four in the inner circle are seen (Fig 5a). Intercellular spaces of ground tissues are moderate.

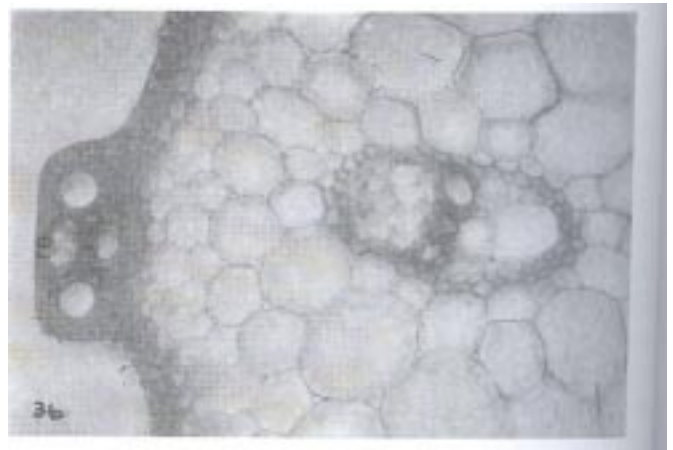
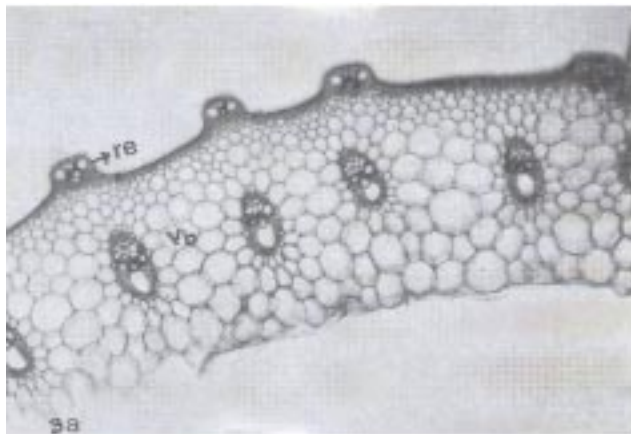
Transverse sections of stem of BR3 rice are shown in Fig 6a and 6b. Three to four layers of sclerenchymatous cells are seen in the hypodermis. Epidermis forms slight ridges in which vascular bundles of outer circle are located. The vascular bundles of inner circle are not properly arranged in a row but

centered in the middle of the outer circle with a prominent protoxylem lacuna. There are four vascular bundles in the outer circle and four to five in the inner circle (Fig 6a). The parenchyma cells of the ground tissue appear to be loosely arranged. Intercellular spaces are moderate.

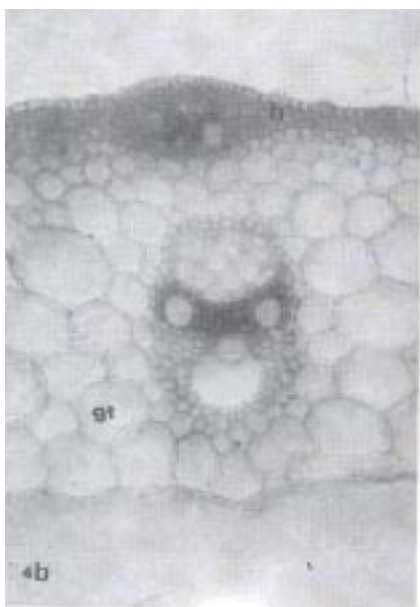
In the transverse sections of stem of BR4 rice variety three layers of sclerenchyma are observed in the hypodermis. A row of conspicuous air cavities of unequal sizes and variable outlines, formed by the fusion of parenchymatous tissue, is



**Fig 2a&b.** Transverse section of the stem of BR1 showing highly lignified hypodermis (2b) and radially arranged double circled vascular bundles, the outer one connected by a half ringed compact parenchyma which lie an additional vascular bundle (X85). (ac, air cavity; h, hypodermis; pt, parenchymatous tissue; vb, vascular bundle).



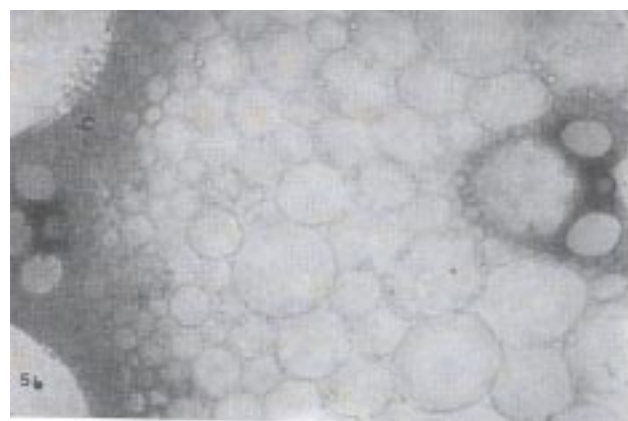
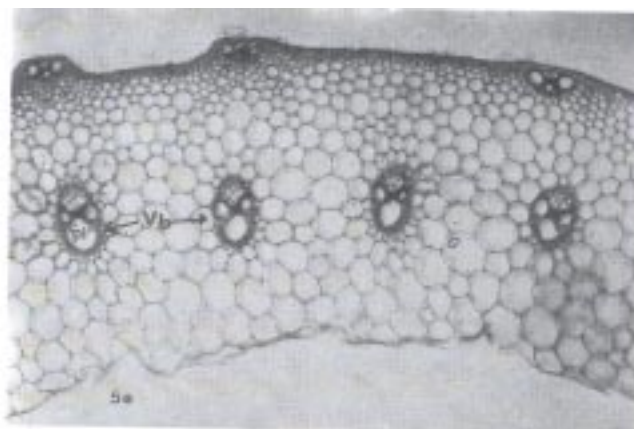
**Fig 3a&b.** Transverse section of the stem of Nizersail showing ridged epidermis bearing outer rows of vascular bundle, the inner rows of vascular bundle being grounded in the ground tissue (3a, X85; 3b, X340). (re, ridged epidermis; vb, vascular bundle).



**Fig 4a&b.** Transverse section of the stem of TN1 showing loosely arranged ground tissues, the outer rows of vascular bundle embedded in the hypodermis and the inner rows distributed in the middle of the ground tissue (4a, 85; 4b, X340). (gt, ground tissue; h, hypodermis; vb, vascular bundle).

present in between the outer and inner circles of vascular bundles. A half ring of compact parenchyma surrounds each air cavity and this half ring connects the vascular bundles of outer circle. Vascular bundles are fairly and widely spaced and arranged in two distinct circles, the outer circle being closed to the hypodermis and the inner circle is in the ground tissue between the row of air cavities and the hollow centre of the culm (Fig 7). Only two vascular bundles in the outer circle and three in the inner circle are found (Fig 7).

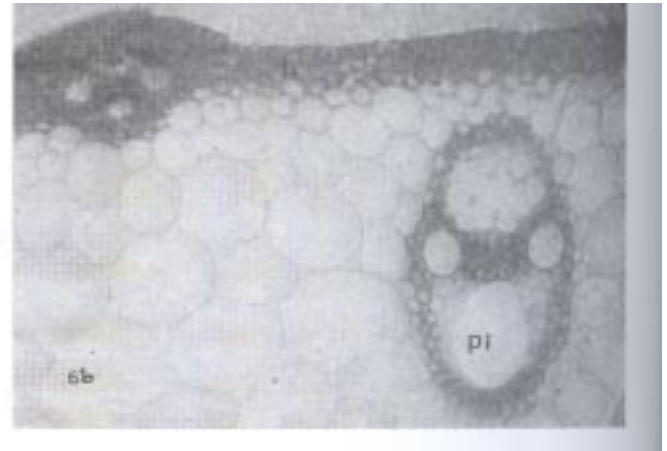
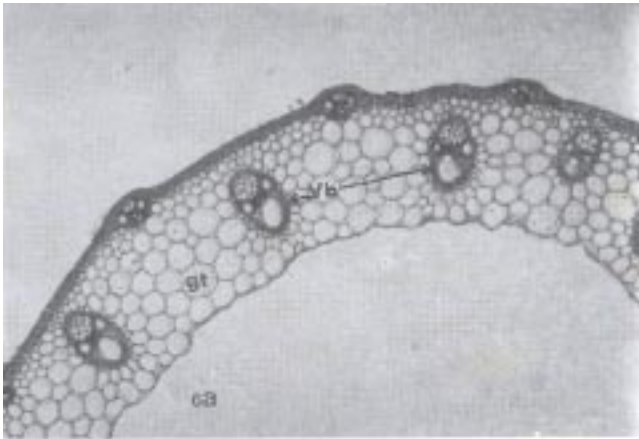
In the transverse sections of stem of BR14 rice variety, three to four layers of sclerenchymatous cells are found in the



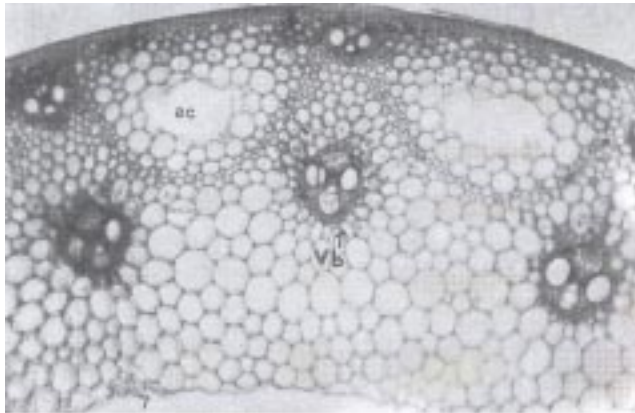
**Fig 5a&b.** Transverse section of the stem of IR8 showing hypodermis bearing outer rows of vascular bundle. The vascular bundle of inner rows shows prominent protoxylem lacuna (5a, X85; 5b, X340). (h, hypodermis; pl, protoxylem lacuna; vb, vascular bundle).

hypodermis. A row of air cavities is observed in the ground tissue just in between the outer and inner circles of vascular bundles. The vascular bundles of outer circle are closed to the hypodermis, whereas the inner row is situated in between the air cavities and the hollow culm (Fig 8a and 8b). A half ring of fused parenchyma surrounds each air cavity. There are three vascular bundles in the outer circle and three in the inner circle (Fig 8a). The parenchyma cells of ground tissue are rather less compact.

The rate of infestation of YSB to different rice varieties indicates that TKM6, BR1 and Nizersail are resistant and TN1, IR8, BR3, BR4 and BR14 are susceptible to the insect pest (Shahjahan 1995). The results of the present study are in agreement with earlier (Akinsola 1973; Alam *et al* 1985; Chaudhary *et al* 1984; Heinrichs *et al* 1982) who reported that TKM6 and BR1 were resistant and TN1, IR8 and BR3 were susceptible.

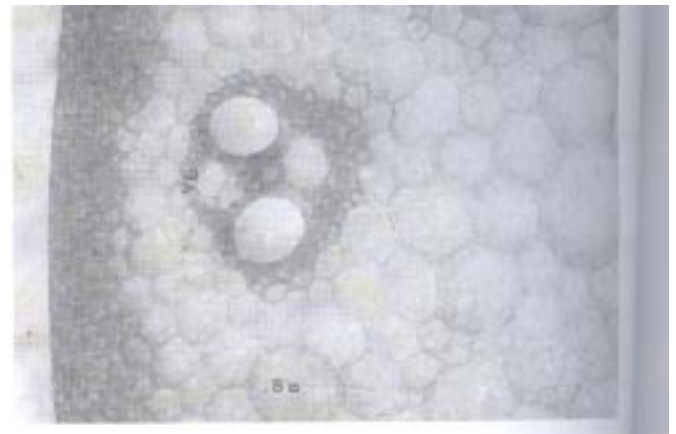
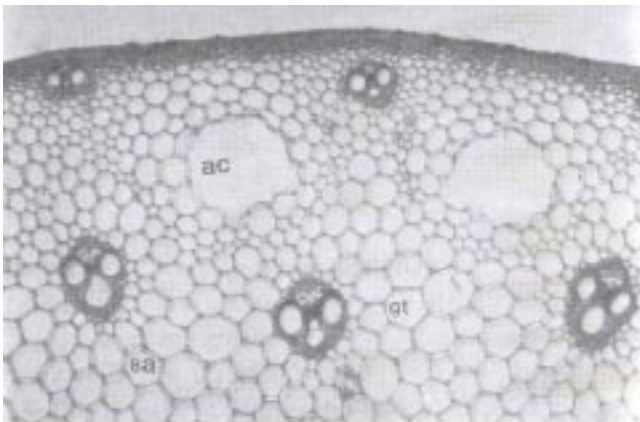


**Fig 6a&b.** Transverse section of the stem of BR3 showing outer circle of vascular bundles embedded in the hypodermis, the inner circle centered in the ground tissue in between the two outer bundles with a prominent protoxylem lacuna (6a, X85; 6b, X340). (h, hypodermis; gt, ground tissue; pl, protoxylem lacuna; vb, vascular bundle).



**Fig 7.** Transverse section of the stem of BR4 showing conspicuous air cavities in between outer and inner circles of vascular bundle (7, X85). (ac, air cavity; pt, parenchymatous tissue; vb, vascular bundle).

Rice varieties having comparatively broad and thick sclerenchymatous hypodermis and small air spaces in the ground tissue are considered to be resistant to YSB (Van and Guan 1959; Israel *et al* 1961; Pathak 1967). Seko and Kato (1950 b,c) reported that varieties having narrower spaces between vascular bundles also exhibits resistance to YSB. Rice varieties with ridged stem surface having vascular bundles were generally reported to be less infested by YSB than those with smooth surface (IRRI 1965). In the present study it is revealed that in BR1 rice variety the hypodermis consists of compact cells and has more vascular bundles with narrower spaces in inner circle. In TKM6, the spaces between the vascular bundles are much narrower. The additional vascular bundle in the inner circle may be one of the factors of YSB resistance. There are no air spaces in the ground tissue of TKM6 and Nizersail. Thicker hypodermis and ridges containing the vascular



**Fig 8a&b.** Transverse section of the stem of BR14 showing conspicuous air cavities in the ground tissue in between outer and inner circles of vascular bundles (8a, X340). (ac, air cavity; gt, ground tissue; vb, vascular bundle).

bundles in the outer surface of epidermis might also contribute to resistance to YSB in Nizersail.

Thinner hypodermis, loose parenchyma cells of ground tissue, larger spaces between vascular bundles and wider pith might be responsible for the susceptibility of TN1, IR8, BR3, BR4 and BR14 to the YSB (Seko and Keto 1950 a and b; Israel *et al* 1961; IRRI 1964 and 1965; Israel 1967; Pathak *et al* 1971). In addition, larger air spaces of BR4 and BR14 make them more susceptible to the insect pest (Israel 1967).

## References

- Akinsola E A 1973 Resistance to the yellow borer, *Tryporyza incertulas* (Walker) in rice varieties. M.Sc. Thesis, Faculty of the College of Agriculture, University of the Philippines at Los Banos, Laguna, The Philippines.
- Alam S, Karim A N M R, Ahmed M S 1985 Researches on rice stem borers at Bangladesh Rice Research Institute, Entomology, BRRI. *Joydevpur* pp 163.
- Chaudhary R C, Khushk G S, Heinrichs E A 1984 Varietal resistance to rice stem borers in Asia. *Insect Sci Appl* **5** 447-463.
- Gridley M F 1960 *Manual of Histologic and Special Staining Technique*. Mc Graw-Hill Book Company, Inc., New York, USA, pp 207.
- Heinrichs E A, Medrano F G, Sunio L, Rapusas H R, Romena A, Vega C, Viajante V, Centina D, Domingo I 1982 Resistance of IR varieties to insect pests. *Int Rice Res Newsl* **7**(3) 9-10.
- IRRI 1964 *Varietal Resistance to the Stem Borers*. Annual Report for 1963, International Rice Research Institute, Los Banos, The Philippines, pp 158-166.
- IRRI 1965 *Entomology*. Annual Report for 1964, International Rice Research Institute, Los Banos, The Philippines, pp 157-185.
- Israel P, Vademoorthy G, Rao Y S 1961 Varietal resistance to gall midge, *Pachytiplosis oryzae* Woo-Mason and other insect pests of paddy. Working paper No. 21, 4th Meeting Working Party on Rice Prod. and Protect. FAO. Int. Rice Comm., New Delhi, India, pp 5 (mimeo).
- Israel P 1967 Varietal Resistance to Rice Stem Borers in India. In: *The Major Insect Pests of the Rice Plant*. John Hopkins University Press, Baltimore, Maryland, pp 391-403.
- Metcalf C R 1960 *Anatomy of the Monocotyledons*. 1. Graminae. Oxford University Press, Amen House, London, UK, EC4, pp 731.
- Pathak M D 1967 Varietal resistance to rice stem borers at IRRI. In: *The Major Insect Pests of the Rice Plants*. Proc. Symp. Int. Rice Res. Inst., Sept. 1964. Johns Hopkins Press, Baltimore, Maryland, pp 405-418.
- Pathak M D, Andres F, Galacgac N, Ramos R 1971 Resistance of rice varieties to striped rice borer. *IRRI Tech Bull* **11** pp 69.
- Seko H, Kato I 1950a Studies on the resistance of rice plant against the attack of rice stem borer, *Chilo simplex* Butler. II. Interrelation between plant character and larval intrusion in the first generation of rice stem borer (Preliminary report). In Japanese, English summary. *Proc Crop Sci Soc Jap* **19** 204-206.
- Seko H, Kato I 1950b Studies on the resistance of rice plant against the attack of rice stem borer, *Chilo simplex* Butler. III. Interrelation between plant character and the occurrence of incipient damages in the first generation of rice stem borer (Preliminary report) (In Japanese, English summary). *Proc Crop Sci Soc Jap* **19** 206-208.
- Shahjahan M 1995 Studies on the resistance of yellow stem borer, *Scirpophaga incertulas* (Walker), in relation to physical and chemical factors of rice plants. PhD thesis, Bangladesh Agril. Univ. Mymensingh, Bangladesh, pp 274.
- Van T K, Guan K G 1959 The resistance of *Oryza ridleyi* hook to paddy stem borer (*Chilo suppressalis* Walk.) attack. *Malayan Agric J* **42**(4) 207-210.



## A NEW SPECIES OF *TYLENCHORHYNCHUS* WITH COMMENTS ON *GEOCENAMUS RUGOSUS* (THORNE AND MALEK 1968) BREZESKI 1991 FROM SINDH

Hanif Ahmed Khan\*, Huma Saeed and Musarrat Akhter

Nematology Laboratory, Food & Marine Resources Research Center, PCSIR Laboratories Complex, Karachi-75280, Pakistan

(Received November 8, 2003; accepted August 7, 2004)

*Tylenchorhynchus fatimae* sp.n was collected around the roots of coconut field, Malir and coconut plants from PCSIR campus, Karachi is described and illustrated. *T. fatimae* sp.n comes close to *T. brassicae* (Siddiqi 1961), *T. tuberosus* (Zarina and Maqbool 1994), *T. tritici* (Golden *et al* 1969) and *T. rubustoides* (Thorne and Malek 1968) but differs in stylet length, general shape of the body and DGO. *Geocenamus rugosus* (Thorne and Malek 1968) Brezeski 1991 is reported for the first time from Pakistan are listed. Measurements of *Geocenamus rugosus* are given from paratype and rest of the measurements from illustration are mentioned in Table 1.

**Key words:** Coconut, Nematodes, *Tylenchorhynchus fatimae* sp.n.

### Introduction

The genus *Tylenchorhynchus* was established by Cobb (1913) when he discovered that *T. cylindricus* was found in soil from reclaimed coastal swamp lands in Southern California. In his excellent review of the genus *Tylenchorhynchus*, Allen established its taxonomic criteria in 1955. Golden *et al* (1987) raised the subfamily *Tylenchorhynchinae* (Eliava 1964) to family rank and provided a key to the six genera included at that time. Hooper (1978) discussed the history of the genus. In describing four new *Tylenchorhynchus* species Sturhan (1966) recognized 73 valid species in the genus and indicated 10 additional forms as species inquirendae. By 1970, 96 species were described. Most of the species included under *Tylenchorhynchus* have now been placed in new genera by different workers. The most important characteristic used in distinguishing these genera is the number of lines, ranging from three to six, in the lateral field. *Tylenchorhynchus* now contains those species having four lines in the lateral field. Tarjan (1973) gave a valuable key and a table of diagnostic data on species. Siddiqi and Jairajpuri (1982) proposed resurrection of the subgenus *Bitylenchus* (Filipjev 1934) under the genus *Tylenchorhynchus* and Jairajpuri (1982) gave a key to 16 species of the subgenus *Bitylenchus*. By 1984, 79 species of *Tylenchorhynchus* were described.

Here one new species of *Tylenchorhynchus* is described from Pakistan. Comments are added on *Geocenamus rugosus* which was previously described by Siddiqi (1963), who then put his

\*Author for correspondence. \*\*Name of the species is given in the memory of Miss Nighat Fatima, who lived for Nematology and died for Nematology.

genus into *Merlinius* (1970) and later he kept his genus into *Scutylenchus* as *S. rugosus* (1979). Whereas, Brezeski (1991) later on, after a comprehensive studies placed this genus into *Geocenamus* as *G. rugosus* (1991). We have studied the specimens collected from Sindh, Pakistan and reported it.

### Materials and Methods

The soil samples were collected around the roots of various Date Palm trees in PCSIR Campus and later soil samples were also taken from coconut farms, Malir. These samples were brought to the laboratory and kept at 5°C in incubator. These were processed by following Cobbs sieving and gravity method (Cobbs 1918) and later modified by Baermann's method. Nematodes were collected under stereoscopic binocular, relaxed by gentle heat and processed by slow method of glycerin according to Thorne (1961) and mounted in anhydrous glycerin and sealed with zut cement. Illustrations were made with the help of Camera Lucida attachment.

#### *Tylenchorhynchus fatimae*\*\* n.sp. (Fig 1)

- Holotype female L=0.6 mm; a=37.2; b=5.32; c=15.2; c'=2.4; V=54.6  
Paratype females L=0.57-0.65 (0.61±1.78)mm; a=27.3-34.2 (30.75±4.8); b=5.2-6.5 (5.85±0.91); c=13.5-16.8 (15.15±2.3); c'=2.48-3.2 (2.84±0.5); V=54-56.4% (55.2±1.2); spear=14.6-14.8 (14.7±0.1)µm  
Paratype male L=0.62-0.64 (0.63±1.4)mm; a=35-38 (36.7±2.4); b=4.2-5.5 (4.85±0.56); c=14.4-15.2 (14.8±0.56); T=64.2-67

(59.1±5.1); spicules=22.2-23.4  
(22.8±0.8)µm; gubernaculum=11.5-12.2  
(11.5±0.35) µm; spear=14.5-14.9  
(14.7±0.2)µm

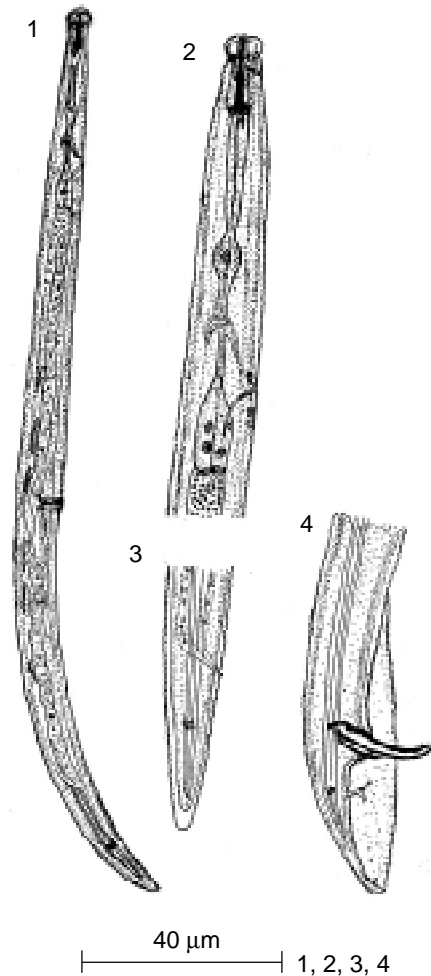
**Description.** Heat of the body relaxed nematode ventrally arcuate slightly. Cuticle marked by fine annulations, 1.2 µm thick near the mid body. Lip region prominent, broadly rounded, 3.2-3.6 µm in height and 6.2-6.6 µm wide; spear knobs 2.3-2.44 µm in breadth. Lateral field 4.4-4.5 µm wide in middle region of the body containing four lateral lines, outer incisures are crenate. Orifice of dorsal esophageal gland 2.4-2.6 µm behind spear base; body width at basal knobs 9.6-10.2 µm. Procorpus prominent, 34-35 µm in length and metacorpus prominent 9-10 µm with valve; Isthmus tubular, narrow, 24-33 µm long; nerve ring encircling isthmus in the middle. Excretory pore located at the distance of 88-92.5 µm from the anterior region. Hemizonids located just above a few annules anterior to distinct excretory pore. Basal oesophageal gland cylindrical 10-12 x 19-22 µm with prominent nucleus at the center; cardia conoid, 4.5-5.4 µm in length, vulva transverse, slit like and vulval opening covered by the lateral cuticular membrane, 9-11 µm long; oocytes arranged in a single row; spermathica prominent, 6-9 µm in diameter with rounded sperms. Posterior intestinal sac present. Tail subcylindrical, 43.5 µm in length bearing 35-40 annules; tail terminus smooth. Phasmids located anteriorly to the middle of the tail.

**Male.** Similar to female in general shape of the body. Spear 14.2 µm in length; spicules paired, cephalated with distal flanges, 21.5 µm long; gubernaculum and bursa typical of the genus with crenate margin enveloping tail.

**Type locality.** Collected from the soil around the roots of coconut palms, in PCSIR Campus, Karachi and also from the soil samples taken from coconut plants, Adil farms, Malir area.

**Type slide.** Holotype and paratype slides deposited in Nematological Collection, Food and Marine Resources Research Centre, PCSIR, Karachi.

**Diagnosis.** *Tylenchorhynchus fatimae* n.sp comes close to *T. brassicae* (Siddiqi 1961) in general shape of the body but differs in having smaller spear, anteriorly located vulva and presence of vulvular flap. Spicules in *T. fatimae* n.sp. 22-23.4 µm whereas in *T. brassicae* 23.6-25.3 µm. *T. fatimae* n.sp. looks apparently similar to *T. tuberosus* (Zarina and Maqbool 1994) in general body shape but differs in body length, small stylet (stylet in *T. fatimae* 14.4-14.8 µm. *T. tuberosus* 20-22 µm) *T. tuberosus* also differs from *T. fatimae* n.sp. in DGO (DGO in *T. tuberosus* 2.4-3.2 µm. *T. fatimae* 2.4-2.5 µm)



**Fig 1.** *Tylenchorhynchus fatimae* n. sp., 1=Fully body length; 2=Esophageal region; 3=Female tail and 4=Male tail.

*T. fatimae* is also similar to *T. tritici* (Golden *et al* 1987) in general shape of the body but differs in D.G.O length (DGO in *T. tritici* 2.1-2.5 µm. *T. fatimae* 2.4-2.5 µm). *T. fatimae* n.sp is also different from *T. tuberosus* in having well developed fasciculi (serpentine canals). Whereas small serpentine canals present in *T. tuberosus*, *T. fatimae* n.sp. also differs from *T. rubustoides* (Thorne and Malek 1968; Siddiqi 1986) in shape of the lip region, short stylet being 15-16 µm in *T. rubustoides* and 14.5-14.9 µm in *T. fatimae*.

**Geocenamus** (Thorne and Malek 1968) Brezeski 1991. **Diagnosis (amended).** Belonolaimidae. Body length 0.5-1.1 µm. Lateral field with six distinct incisures, although additional lines may be present. Longitudinal body striations are either present or absent. Deridis may or may not be present opposite to excretory pore in four incisures of the lateral field. Labial region continues with body contour or set-off to varying degree. Labial disc rounded, hexagonal or slightly

laterally elongated. Lateral sectors of labial region may be somewhat smaller than dorsal and ventral sectors. Anterior head annuli is divided into six sectors by longitudinal ridges (not observed in *G. varianus*). Stylet thin to robust, length of known species vary from 9-132  $\mu\text{m}$ , cone is seldom larger than 55-60% of total stylet length. Dorsal esophageal gland orifice 1-3  $\mu\text{m}$  posterior to stylet knob. Oesophagus off-set from intestine. Female tail cylindrical to conical, c' usually 2-4, thickened terminal cuticle not pronounced. Male spicules are without distinct velum. Gubernaculum, epiptygma and hypotygma are present.

*Type species. Geocenamus tenuidens* (Thorne and Malek 1968; Brezeski 1991).

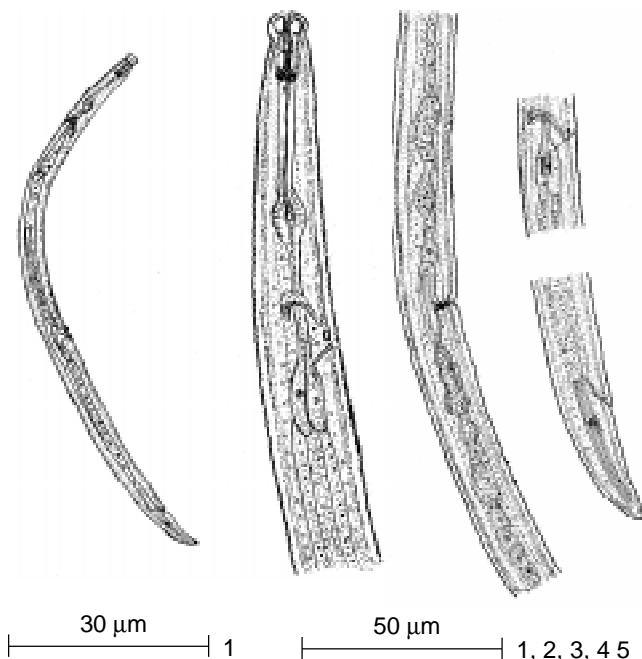
Syn. *Tylenchorhynchus polonicus* Sycyziel 1970.

Syn. *Merlinius polonicus* (Sycyziel 1970) Tarjan 1973.

Syn. *Geocenamus polonicus* (Sycyziel 1970) Sturhan 1981.

***Geocenamus rugosus* (Thorne & Malek 1968) Brezeski, 1991 (Fig 2)**

5 OO L=0.70-0.82 (0.76 $\pm$ 2.6) $\mu\text{m}$ ; a=25.6-30.2 (27.9 $\pm$ 3.2); b=5.3-5.6 (5.45 $\pm$ 0.21); c=13.3-18.2 (15.75 $\pm$ 3.46); c'=2.2-2.5 (2.35 $\pm$ 0.21); V=53-56 (54.5 $\pm$ 2.12); stylet=21-27 (24 $\pm$ 4.2) $\mu\text{m}$ ; nerve ring=90-110  $\mu\text{m}$ ; lip width=13-14.7 (13.85 $\pm$ 1.2), Male not found.



**Fig 2.** *Geocenamus rugosus*; 1=Fully body length; 2=Esophageal region; 3=Vulval region; 4=Esophageal gland and 5=Tail region.

**Comments**

Body slightly arcuate after relaxing by gentle heat, annulations of body prominent, lateral field marked with six distinct incisures, the outer most crenate. Lip width with 5-7 annules, set-off by deep constriction. Internal framework of head moderately developed, lip width (13.85  $\pm$  1.2)  $\mu\text{m}$ , stylet 21-27 (24  $\pm$  4.2)  $\mu\text{m}$  long, stylet knobs 4-4.5 (4.25  $\pm$  0.35)  $\mu\text{m}$  diameter on anterior face. Oesophagus tapering to a narrow tube where it attaches to the median bulb. Excretory pore are 110-113  $\mu\text{m}$  from anterior region or opposite to anterior of the basal bulb. Cardia somewhat discoid. Intestine is packed with large and dark granules. Female reproductive system diadelphic and amphidelphic outstretched, vulva prominent. Female tail composed of 16-24 annules of equal width. Tail slightly conoid, tapering to a smooth blunt end, phasmid somewhat variable in position. (This is the first record of this specie from Pakistan).

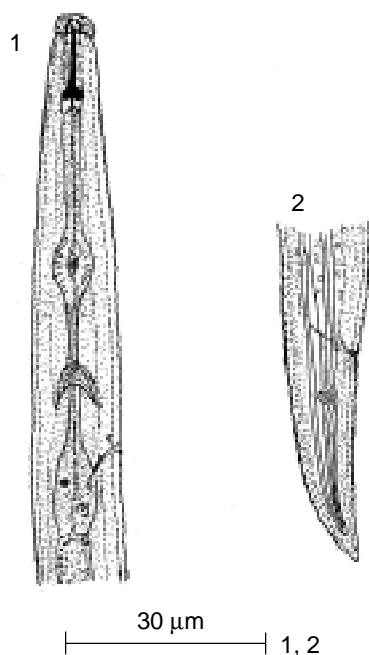
*Remarks.* *G. rugosus* (Brezeski 1991) is similar to *G. quettensis* (Maqbool *et al* 1984) in body shape but differs in stylet length (*G. rugosus* 24  $\pm$  4.2  $\mu\text{m}$ , *G. quettensis* 21  $\mu\text{m}$ ), in the length of excretory pore from anterior region and also differs in tail annulations (*G. rugosus* 16-24  $\mu\text{m}$ , *G. quettensis* 24-30  $\mu\text{m}$ ). *G. rugosus* similar to *G. baluchiensis* (Maqbool *et al* 1985) in body shape but differs in c' value (*G. rugosus* 2.35  $\pm$  0.21  $\mu\text{m}$ , *G. baluchiensis* 3.0  $\pm$  0.05  $\mu\text{m}$ ) and in stylet length (*G. rugosus* 24  $\pm$  4.2  $\mu\text{m}$ , *G. baluchiensis* 17  $\pm$  0.4  $\mu\text{m}$ ). It also differs in length of excretory pore (*G. rugosus* 110-113  $\mu\text{m}$ , *G. baluchiensis* 90-95  $\mu\text{m}$ ). *G. rugosus* similar to *G. niazae* (Maqbool *et al* 1983) in body shape but differs in stylet length (*G. rugosus* 21-27  $\mu\text{m}$ , *G. niazae* 14-16  $\mu\text{m}$ ) and also in tail annuli (*G. rugosus* 16-24, 45-52 in numbers).

*Other species*

- G. adakensis* (Bernard 1985) Brezeski 1991
- G. baluchiensis* (Maqbool *et al* 1985) Brezeski 1991
- G. bravaricus* (Bavaricus 1966; Siddiqi 1970) Brezeski 1991
- G. brevidens* (Allen 1955; Siddiqi 1970) Brezeski 1991
- G. koreanus* (Choi and Geraert 1971) Brezeski 1991
- G. niazae* (Maqbool *et al* 1988) Brezeski 1991
- G. nanus* (Allen 1955; Siddiqi 1970) Brezeski 1991
- G. quadarifer* (Andrassy 1954) Brezeski 1991
- G. quettensis* (Maqbool *et al* 1984) Brezeski 1991
- G. rugosus* (Siddiqi 1963) Brezeski 1991
- G. siddiqii* (Mulk 1978) Brezeski 1991
- G. sobolevi* (Mukhina 1970) Brezeski 1991
- G. stegus* (Thorne and Malek 1968) Brezeski 1991
- G. thomasi* (Skwiriz 1984) Brezeski 1991
- G. tetylus* (Anderson and Ebsary 1982) Brezeski 1991
- G. variabilis* (Shahalina 1983) Brezeski 1991
- G. varians* (Thorne and Malek 1968) Brezeski 1991

***Geocenamus koreanus* (Choi and Geraert 1971)  
Brezeski 1991 (Fig 3)**

5 OO L=0.86-0.95 (0.905±0.056)mm; a=37-38.5 (37.75±1.06); b=7.2-8.6 (7.9±0.98); c=12-13.6 (12.8±1.13); c'=3.4-4 (3.7±0.42); V=68-69 (68.5±0.7); stylet=21.5-26.1 (23.8±3.25)µm  
Male not found



**Fig 3.** *Geocenamus koreanus*; 1=Anterior region, 2=Tail region.

### Comments

Body cylindroid, curved ventrally after killing by gentle heat; cuticle annulated, annules in shape of small blocks. Head set-off slightly with six incisures. Cephalic frame work slightly sclerotized; amphidial aperture pore like 2.3-2.4 (2.35 ± 0.07) µm in length. Mouth aperture encircled by hexaradiate sclerotizations. Stylet 25.4 µm long, stylet knobs flattened anteriorly. Dorsal gland opening about 2.1 µm from the base of stylet knobs. Median oesophageal bulb, 12 µm in diameter. Excretory pore located opposite the end of terminal bulb; hemizonid inconspicuous. Rectum short, about half of the anal body width long. Reproductive system diadelphic amphidelphic, vulva transverse slit, symmetrical, spermatheca conspicuous but sperms not seen. Anterior end of the intestine with wide lumen. Rectum short, less than half of the anal body diameter. Tail coarsely annulated towards tip, subcylindrical; tail terminus blunt. Phasmid located in anterior third of tail. The species are reported for the first time in Pakistan. Present species coincide with original measurements.

**Locality and hosts.** Collected the soil around the roots of wheat, (*Triticum vulgare*), Malakundh Agency and some unknown grasses.

### Acknowledgement

Authors are grateful to Dr. Rabia Zuberi HRD, PCSIR Laboratories Complex, Karachi for encouragement and providing necessary facilities for working especially on computer.

### References

- Allen M W 1955 A review of the nematode genus *Tylenchorhynchus*. *University of California Publications in Zoology* **61** 129-166.
- Brezeski M W 1991 Taxonomy of *Geocenamus* Thorne & Malek 1968 (Nematoda: *Belonolaimidae*) E J Brill, Leiden *Nematologica* **37** 125-173.
- Cobb N A 1913 New nematode genera found inhabiting fresh water and non-brackish soils. *J Wash Acad Sci* **3** 432-444.
- Cobb N A 1918 Estimating the nema population of soil. *US Dept Agr Bur Plant Ind, Agr Tech Cir* **1** 1-48.
- Filipjev I N 1934 The classification of the free living nematodes and their relation to parasitic nematodes. *Smithson Misc Coll* **89** 1-63.
- Golden A M, Maqbool M A, Handoo Z A 1987 Description of two new species of *Tylenchorhynchus* Cobb 1913 (Nematoda: *Tylenchida*) with details on morphology and variation of *T. claytoni*. *J Nematol* **19**(1) 58-68.
- Hooper D J 1978 The *Tylenchorhynchidae*. *The identification of Stunt Nematodes (Tylenchorhyniinae, Merliniinae and Trophurinae) Especially those in Westren Europe*. Manual prepared for workshop sponsored by the nematology group of the Association of Applied Biologists, Rothamsted Experimental station, England, pp 1-21.
- Jairajpuri M S 1982 Some studies on *Tylenchorhynchinae*. The subgenus *Bitylenchus* Filipjev 1934, with description of *Tylenchorhynchus (Bitylenchus) depress* n.sp and a key to species of *Bitylenchus*, Mededelingen van de Fakultiet Landbowwetenschappen, *Rijksuniversiteit Gent* **47** 765-770.
- Maqbool M A, Fatima N, Hashmi 1983 *Merlinius niazae* n.sp. (Nematoda: *Merliniinae*) and the occurrence of some members of *Merliniinae* and *Tylenchorhynchinae* in Pakistan. *Pak J Nematol* **1** 111-121.
- Maqbool M A, Ghazala P, Fatima N 1984 Two new species of the family *Dolichodoridae* (Nematoda: *Tylenchida*) from Pakistan. *Pak J Nematol* **2**(2) 61-67.
- Maqbool M A, Ghazala P, Fatima N, Qasim M 1985 *Pararotylenchus microstylus*. n.sp and *Scutylenchus baluchiensis* n.sp. with observation on some new records from Pakistan. *Pak J Nematol* **3**(2) 61-67.



- Syczytel A 1970 *Tylenchorhynchus polonicus* sp.n. and *Helicotylenchus pseudodigonicus* sp.n. (Nematoda, Tylenchoidea) from Poland. *Bull Acad Polo Sci, Class-V* **17** 685-690.
- Siddiqi M R 1961 Studies on *Tylenchorhynchus* (Nematoda: Tylenchida) from India. *Z Parasitkde* **21** 46-64.
- Siddiqi M R 1963 Four new species in the sub-family *Tylenchornchinae* (Nematoda) from North India. *Zeitschrift fur Parasitenkunde* **23** 397-404.
- Siddiqi M R 1970 On the plant-parasitic nematode genera *Merlinius* gen.n. and *Tylenchorhynchus* Cobb and the classification of the families *Dolichodoridae* and *Belo-nolaimidae* n. rank. *Proc Helminth Soc Wash* **37** 68-77.
- Siddiqi M R 1986 *Tylenchida* parasites of plant and insects. *Commonwealth Agricultural Bureaux: Slough*, p 645.
- Sturhan D 1966 Uber Verbreitung, Pathogenitat und Taxonomie der Nematodengattung *Tylenchorhynchus*. *Mitteliungn aus der Biologischen Bundesanstalt fur Landund Forstwirtschaft Berlin-Dahlem* **118** 82-99.
- Sturhan D 1981 Studies on *Geocenamus* species from Germany (Nematoda, *Dolichodoridae*). *Nematologica* **27** 306-314.
- Tarjan A C 1973 A synopsis of the genera and species in the *Tylenchornchinae* (Tylenchoidea, Nematoda). *Proc Helminth Soc Wash* **40** 123-144.
- Thorne G 1961 *Principles of Nematology*. McGraw-Hill Book Co., Inc., New York, USA, XIV, pp 553.
- Thorne G, Malek R B 1968 Nematodes of the Northern Great Plains. Part I. *Tylenchida* (Nemata: *Secernentea*). *South Dakota State University Agricultural Experiment Station. Tech Bull* **31** pp 111.
- Zarina B, Maqbool M A 1994 Description of *Tylenchorhynchus tuberosus* n.sp and observation on *Dolichorhynchus phaseoli* (Nematoda: *Dolichodoridae*) from ornamental plants of Karachi, Pakistan. *Pak J Nematol* **12**(1) 51-57.

## GENETIC VARIABILITY AND HERITABILITY ESTIMATES OF SOME POLYGENIC TRAITS IN UPLAND COTTON

Mohammed Jurial Baloch

Cotton Research Institute Sakrand, Nawabshah, Sindh, Pakistan

(Received August 1, 2002; accepted September 16, 2004)

Plant breeders are more interested in genetic variance rather than phenotypic variance because it is amenable to selection and bring further improvement in the character. Twentyeight F<sub>2</sub> progenies were tested in two environments so as to predict genetic variances, heritability estimates and genetic gains. Mean squares for locations were significant for all the five traits suggesting that genotypes performed differently under varying environments. Genetic variances, in most cases, however, were about equal to that of phenotypic variances consequently giving high heritability estimates and significant genetic gains. The broad sense heritability estimates were; 94.2, 92.9, 33.6, 81.9 and 86.9% and genetic gains were; 30.19, 10.55, 0.20, 0.89 and 1.76 in seed cotton yield, bolls per plant, lint %, fibre length and fibre uniformity ratio, respectively. Substantial genetic variances and high heritability estimates implied that these characters could be improved through selection from segregating populations.

**Key words:** Genetic variability, Heritability estimates, Upland cotton.

### Introduction

Plant breeders can easily observe and measure phenotypic variation in plant populations, which is conditioned by the joint action of both genetic and environmental factors. However, breeders are more interested in determining the proportion of genetic variation from available total phenotypic variance, whereas environmental effect is considered unimportant and hence is neglected.

The success of any breeding venture, therefore, depends mainly on the presence of abundant genetic variability for a trait i.e. is amenable to selection. Thus, the knowledge of degree of genetic variability that is transferable to the progeny referred to as heritability is also of great importance in improving any quantitative trait.

From total genetic variability, it is again additive variance and additive gene action, which play an important role in selecting and improving multigenic traits. Though, lot of work on genetic variability and heritability estimates have already been carried out, yet the differences always existed due to either material and methodology used and environments in which the material is tested (Meredith 1984; Efe and Jancer 1998; Khadi *et al* 1998; Moser *et al* 1999; Baloch and Bhutto 2003). The main objectives of present study were to determine heritability and genetic variances and to predict genetic responses to polygenic traits.

### Materials and Methods

Twenty eight F<sub>2</sub> progenies were developed from 28 different cross combinations so as to determine genetic variability and

heritability estimates for five quantitative traits of upland cotton. Ten plants from each genotype were randomly tagged for recording on seed cotton yield per plant in g, number of bolls per plant, lint percent, fibre length measured in mm and uniformity ratio. The experiment was carried out in randomized complete block design with four replications at two locations, one at Sakrand and other at Ghotki during the crop year 2002. The combined analysis of variance was done according to Gomez and Gomez (1984) with MSTAT-C software. The row-to-row and plant-to-plant distances were 2.5 feet and 9.0 inches, respectively. All the inputs like fertilizer (150 kg/ha Nitrogen in three split doses), irrigation (eight irrigations with 15 days intervals) and insecticides (two sprays for sucking and two for bollworms pests) were applied as recommended for our local conditions. Broad sense heritability estimates on entry mean basis were calculated as the proportions of genetic variance ( $\sigma^2_g$ ) over phenotypic variance ( $\sigma^2_p$ ) by Fehr (1987). The genetic gain was calculated according to Falconer (1989) with little modification as:  $G = h^2D$

Where  $h^2$  is broad sense heritability and D is the selection differential. Broad sense heritability is defined as the proportion of total genetic variance over the phenotypic variance as:  $h^2 = \sigma^2_g / \sigma^2_p$ , Where  $D = k\sigma_p$  and k is selection differential in standard units at 10% = 1.76 and  $\sigma_p$  is the square root of phenotypic variance.

### Results and Discussion

Genetic variability and heritability estimates are considered as very important parameters for the improvement of any quantitative trait. The mean performance, genetic variances,

correlation coefficients, heritability estimates and genetic gains were obtained from 28 upland cotton crosses in F<sub>2</sub>. The results depicted in (Table 1) indicated significant differences in the mean performance of genotypes for five quantitative traits, seed cotton yield per plant, number of bolls per plant, lint percent, fibre length and uniformity ratio. The seed cotton yield varied from 60.6 to 135.5 gm, bolls per plant from 21.8 to 48.5; lint % from 35.1 to 36.4; fibre length from 25.4 to 28.7 mm and uniformity ratio from 44.1 to 49.9 %.

The analysis of variance presented in (Table 2) indicates significant effect of the environment on all the five polygenic traits. The interactions between genotype x environment were also significant, further suggesting that the genotypes' performance have changed over the test environments. In other

words, genotypes were not consistent in their performance over testing sites. However, the genotypes' mean squares for all the traits were greater than genotype x environment components, which also demonstrated that environment though largely affected genotype's performance, yet substantial improvement is possible in the traits studied. Correlation studies help plant breeders in two ways, i) to bring simultaneous improvement in two or more traits if they are positively correlated, ii) to improve the traits through indirect selection if the targeted trait is difficult to select. Correlation coefficients between yield and other traits were therefore workedout (Table 2) which suggested significant positive correlations with bolls per plant ( $r = 0.999$ ), positive but non-significant with lint % ( $r = 0.450$ ), negative and non-signifi-

**Table 1**  
Means of 28 F<sub>2</sub> progenies for various polygenic traits in upland cotton evaluated in two locations

S. no.	F <sub>2</sub> progenies	Seed cotton yield/plant (g)	Boll per plant	Lint (%)	Fibre length (mm)	Uniformity ratio (%)
1.	VH-137 x FH-1000	127.80	46.00	35.30	26.60	46.60
2.	FH-901 x FH-1000	102.60	36.60	35.30	27.30	46.80
3.	CRIS-476 x FH-1000	116.30	41.10	35.70	27.30	46.40
4.	Cyto-51 x FH-1000	107.00	38.30	35.60	26.50	46.90
5.	CRIS-468 x FH-1000	60.60	21.80	35.60	26.60	45.60
6.	CRIS-467 x FH-945	70.70	25.50	35.10	26.90	48.00
7.	Cyto-9/91 x FH-945	91.00	32.60	36.10	27.20	47.30
8.	Cyto-51 x FH-945	76.10	27.30	35.40	26.60	46.40
9.	CIM-473 x FH-945	85.10	30.50	35.30	27.40	47.10
10.	VH-137 x FH-945	109.70	39.30	35.80	27.10	47.40
11.	FH-901 x CIM-707	91.10	32.60	36.20	27.30	44.30
12.	VH-137 x CIM-707	85.70	30.70	36.00	28.70	46.00
13.	Cyto-9/91 x CIM-707	86.90	31.10	35.50	26.70	45.80
14.	Cyto-51 x CIM-707	86.90	31.30	35.20	27.40	48.20
15.	CRIS-468 x CIM-707	69.70	25.00	35.40	26.80	46.00
16.	Cyto-9/91 x CIM-473	83.30	29.90	36.40	26.60	45.60
17.	Cyto-51 x CIM-473	110.70	39.60	35.70	25.40	46.50
18.	CRIS-468 x CIM-473	80.30	28.70	35.70	26.80	46.30
19.	CRIS-467 x CIM-473	95.60	34.20	35.70	26.40	47.10
20.	FH-901 x CIM-473	107.00	38.30	35.50	26.70	46.40
21.	Cyto-9/91 x CRIS-468	135.50	48.50	36.00	25.90	47.70
22.	FH-901 x Cyto-51	84.60	30.30	36.10	26.90	46.40
23.	Cyto-51 x CRIS-467	121.40	42.90	35.40	26.80	47.00
24.	CRIS-468 x Cyto-51	91.20	32.60	35.60	27.00	49.90
25.	CRIS-468 x Cyto-9/91	117.80	42.20	35.10	28.00	45.80
26.	VH-137 x CRIS-467	102.60	36.70	35.60	26.10	46.30
27.	CRIS-467 x Cyto-9/91	87.80	31.40	35.70	26.90	44.10
28.	CRIS-467 x CIM-707	84.60	30.30	36.10	26.60	45.30
	<b>Population mean</b>	<b>95.30</b>	<b>34.10</b>	<b>35.70</b>	<b>26.90</b>	<b>46.50</b>
	<b>LSD (5%)</b>	<b>5.18</b>	<b>1.88</b>	<b>0.40</b>	<b>0.62</b>	<b>0.79</b>

**Table 2**  
Mean squares for five polygenic traits in studied 28 F<sub>2</sub> progenies of upland cotton

Source of variation	Degrees of freedom	Mean squares				
		Seed cotton yield	Bolls per plant	Lint %	Fibre length	Uniformity ratio
Location	1.0	366.18**	62.16**	208.090**	44.286**	158.458**
Rep/Loc.	6.0	29.47	3.75	0.657	0.143	0.795
Genotypes	27.0	2668.55**	335.23**	0.906**	3.075**	10.646**
Loc. X Geno.	27.0	155.39**	23.69**	0.602**	0.556	1.374**
Pooled error	162.0	27.49	3.54	0.159	0.389	0.624

Correlations: Yield with bolls  $r$ , 0.999; Yield with lint %  $r$ , 0.450; Yield with fibre length  $r$ , -0.070; and yield with uniformity ratio  $r$ , 0.131

\*\*Significantly different at 1% probability level

cant with fibre length ( $r = -0.070$ ) and small but positive with uniformity ratio ( $r = 0.131$ ). Moser *et al* (1999) also observed significant and positive correlations between lint yield and boll numbers ( $r = 0.98$ ) and lint yield with lint per seed ( $r = 0.85$ ).

Genetic variances ( $\sigma^2_g$ ), heritability estimates ( $h^2$ ) and predicted genetic gains (G) were calculated (Table 3) so as to predict genetic advance that could be made through selection in segregating populations. The genetic variance ( $\sigma^2_g = 314.145$ ) for yield being about equal to its phenotypic variance ( $\sigma^2_p = 333.568$ ) and high heritability estimates ( $h^2 = 94.2\%$ ) indicated that yield, though is influenced by the environment, yet significant improvement is possible in cotton yield. High heritability estimates of  $h^2 = 92.9\%$  coupled with significant portion of genetic variance ( $\sigma^2_g = 38.943$ ) connoted that environment had rather smaller impact on the number of bolls, therefore selection in segregating generations can be very effective to improve this trait (Baloch and Bhutto 2003). Large portions of genetic variances, high heritability estimates for bolls per plant and its significant positive correlations with yield ( $r = 0.999$ ), all suggested that indirect selection through bolls per plant could also make considerable improvement in yield. Khadi *et al* (1998) noted that in characters like yield

and bolls per plant, phenotypic coefficient of variability was almost equal to that of genotypic coefficient of variability, thus these characters had high heritability estimates of 82.9 and 94.3%, respectively. Efe and Jancer (1998) also observed 59 and 47% broad sense heritability estimates in seed cotton yield and bolls per plant respectively from half-diallel hybrids.

Lint percent in cotton was significantly affected by the environmental factors because genetic variance ( $\sigma^2_g = 0.038$ ) was smaller than its phenotypic variance ( $\sigma^2_p = 0.113$ ). Moderate heritability estimates ( $h^2 = 33.6\%$ ) and small but still comparable genetic variance to phenotypic variance further suggested that improvement with more efforts is also possible in lint percent. Similar to our results, Efe and Jancer (1998) also reported moderate heritability estimate of 63%, whereas, Lancon (1998) observed on an average of 72% heritability in lint % over two spacings i.e. crop spacing (normal spacing) and nursery spacing (narrow spacing). Regarding fibre length, about equal portions of genetic ( $\sigma^2_g = 0.315$ ) and phenotypic variances ( $\sigma^2_p = 0.385$ ) resulting high heritability estimates ( $h^2 = 81.8\%$ ), demonstrated that fibre length is significantly controlled by genetic factors, therefore, higher responses to selection from segregating populations could be obtained for this trait. Contrary to our results, Efe and Jancer (1998) reported moderate broad sense heritability estimate of 38% in fibre length. However, variable heritability estimates, ranging from 23.0 to 81.0 % were also reported by Meredith (1984) for fibre length. About equal genetic ( $\sigma^2_g = 1.159$ ) and phenotypic ( $\sigma^2_p = 1.333$ ) variances, consequently high heritability estimates ( $h^2 = 86.9\%$ ) revealed that environment had little influence on uniformity ratio in cotton, implied that significant improvement can be expected from selection in segregating generations.

Substantial genetic variances and high heritability estimates are very important contributing parameters towards genetic gains for a trait. Results in Table 3 revealed 30.19 gm, 10.55

**Table 3**

Genetic and phenotypic variances, heritability estimates and genetic gains for some polygenic traits in upland cotton

Traits	$\sigma^2_g$	$\sigma^2_p$	$h^2$	G
Yield / pl. (g)	314.145	333.568	94.2	30.19
Bolls per plant	38.943	41.904	92.9	10.55
Lint (%)	0.038	0.113	33.6	0.20
Fibre length (mm)	0.315	0.385	81.8	0.89
Fibre uniformity (%)	1.159	1.333	86.9	1.76

bolts, 0.20 %, 0.89 mm and 1.76 % genetic gains in yield, bolts per plant, lint percent, fibre length and fibre uniformity ratio, respectively. Mustafa *et al* (1995) observed that at 5% selection intensity, on an average of 10.3 and 5.9% genetic gains were obtained in seed cotton yield and bolts per plant. Genetic gains of 16.9 kg/ha per year were also reported by Moser *et al* (1999). Similar studies in upland cotton (*G. hirsutum* L.) showed genetic gains of 4.8-10.5 kg/ha per year (Bassett and Hyer 1985; Culp and Green 1992; Meredith *et al* 1997). Significantly positive correlations between yield and bolts, their higher heritability estimates consequently more genetic gains suggested that improvement in one trait could bring simultaneous improvement in another trait.

## References

- Baloch M J, Bhutto H U 2003 Design-11 analysis for estimating general and specific combining ability effects of cotton leaf curl virus resistant inbred parents. *Zagazig J Agric Res* **30**(3) 635-649.
- Bassett D M, Hyer A H 1985 Acala cotton in California: 60 years of varietal improvement. In: *Proceedings on Beltwide Cotton Conference*, pp 76.
- Culp T W, Green C C 1992 Performance of obsolete and current cultivars and Pee Dee germplasm lines of cotton. *Crop Sci* **32** 35-41.
- Efe L, Jancer O 1998 Inheritance of important properties in Half-Diallel hybrids of some glandless cotton, (*Gossypium hirsutum* L.) cultivars. In: *Proceedings on World Cotton Research Conference*, September 6-12, Athens, Greece, **1** 239-243.
- Falconer D S 1989 *Introduction to Quantitative Genetics*. Longman Scientific & Technical, 3<sup>rd</sup> (ed), New York, USA, pp, 187-192.
- Fehr W R 1987 *Principles of Cultivar Development*, Theory and Techniques. Macmillan Publishing Company, New York, USA, Vol. **1** pp 95-102.
- Gomez K A, Gomez A A 1984 *Statistical Procedures for Agricultural Research*. John Wiley & Sons Inc., 2<sup>nd</sup> (ed), New York, USA.
- Khadi B M, Kulkarni V N, Narraji S S 1998 Achieving multiple pest tolerance through manipulation of morphological features in cotton. In: *Proceedings of World Cotton Research Conference*, September 6-12, Athens, Greece, **1** 201-203.
- Lancon J 1998 Evaluating F<sub>3</sub> lines of single crosses for yield improvements in cotton. In: *Proceedings of World Cotton Research Conference*, September 6-12, Athens, Greece, **1** 144-147.
- Meredith W R J 1984 *Quantitative Genetics*, Kohel R J and Lewis C F (eds). Cottons ASA, CSSA and SSSA. Agronomy Monograph No.24, Madison, WI, USA, pp 131-150.
- Meredith J, Heitholt W R, Pettigrew W T, Rayburn S T J 1997 Comparison of obsolete and modern cotton cultivars at two nitrogen levels. *Crop Sci* **37** 1453-1457.
- Moser H S, Maricopa A Z, Percy R G 1999 Genetic improvement of yield, yield components and agronomic characters of Pima Cotton. In: *Proceedings of Beltwide Cotton Conferences*, National Cotton Council, Memphis, TN **1** 488-489.
- Mustafa F, Awaad M, Awaad H 1995 Evaluation of some strains of long staple cotton hybrids at different locations in Egypt in 1993 season 1. Seed cotton yield and its contributing variables. In: *Proceedings of Beltwide Cotton Conference*, National Cotton Council, Memphis, TN, pp 583.

## TWO NEW *CALOGLYPHUS* BERLESE MITES (ASTIGMATA: ACARIDAE) RECORDED IN PAKISTAN

Muhammad Sarwar<sup>a\*</sup> and Muhammad Ashfaq<sup>b</sup>

<sup>a</sup>Nuclear Institute of Agriculture, Tando Jam-70060, Sindh, Pakistan

<sup>b</sup>University of Agriculture, Faisalabad-38040, Pakistan

(Received January 24, 2003; accepted October 4, 2004)

The taxonomy of *Caloglyphus clemens* and *C. cingentis* was studied. These species were encountered from two different host materials. A key for all the known hypopodes from Pakistan, their comparison of characters, similarity matrix and phenogram have been included.

**Key words:** Acaridae, Hypopus, New mite species, *Caloglyphus*, Taxonomy.

### Introduction

Mites occur widely in a variety of stored products, including foodstuffs causing considerable damage. During long-term storage of cereals like wheat, mites become more serious and damaging pest than weevils or other storage pests. Mites penetrate the seeds through the epicarp and destroy the germ as well as consume some of the endosperm. Interestingly, their damage is considered to be of great economic significance.

Genus *Caloglyphus* was erected by Berlese in 1923 and he designated *Caloglyphus berlesei* Michael (1903) as its type species. Zakhvatkin (1941) made a comprehensive review of this genus and described 4 new species and redescribed 6 species with improved descriptions. Nesbitt (1944 and 1949) and Samsinak (1966) added 1, 3 and 1 new species to this genus, respectively. Mahunka (1973, 1974 and 1978) described 2, 1 and 2 new species, respectively from his area of research. Hughes (1976) contributed a good addition of knowledge to this genus. Tseng and Hsieh (1976) redescribed 1 species with improved description. Samsinak (1980) revised the tribe *Caloglyphini*, re-established the genus *Caloglyphus* and described 1 new species. Channabasavanna *et al* (1981), Rao *et al* (1982) and Ashfaq and Chaudhri (1983) included 1, 1 and 4 new species, respectively, in this genus. Samsinak (1988) mentioned 1 new species of the tribe *Caloglyphini*. Zou and Wang (1989), Sevastyanov and Radi (1991), Sher *et al* (1991), Klimov (1996) and Eraky (1999) added 1, 3, 2, 1 and 1 new species, respectively to this genus. Klimov (2000) reviewed acarid mites of the tribe *Caloglyphini* with description of a new species. Klimov and Oconnor (2003) published phylogeny, historical ecology and systematics of some mites including full descriptions of each taxon, keys

\*Author for correspondence

and biological informations. Multivariate analyses of variance were used to interpret morphological differences between the two species in relation to factors that influence their morphology in a laboratory and field setting. In the present study, 2 new species have been identified and described.

A large number of species in this genus are also found in Pakistan, which are necessary for undertaking the present study.

### Materials and Methods

Mites are numerous and diverse in most of the areas of Pakistan. For the purpose of present study, samples of different stored commodities were collected from various part of Pakistan, but more frequently from Punjab and N.W.F.P. provinces. Throughout the sampling, main emphasis was laid down upon the grains that were severely infested by insects to observe various species of mites. The samples were sorted into various species of genus *Caloglyphus*, using binocular and their drawings were made with the help of phase contrast microscope. The identification of both these specimens up to specific level was made by following Zakhvatkin (1941) and Hughes (1976) and compared with already reported species in the literature to help to build a background for this genus. An identification key, comparisons of characters, similarity matrix and phenogram for the already known species of this genus including the new species have been presented.

### Results and Discussion

Key to Pakistan species of genus *Caloglyphus* (Hypopodes)

1. Sternum 2 (*st*2) present ..... 2  
Sternum 2 (*st*2) absent ..... 6

2. Apodeme 3 (*ap3*) meeting apodeme 4 (*ap4*) ..... 5  
Apodeme 3 (*ap3*) not meeting, apodeme 4 (*ap4*) ..... 3
3. Palposoma lateral margins parallel; paragenital seta (*pr*) bifid ..... *C. multaniensis* Ashfaq and Chaudhri (1983), Palposoma lateral margins not parallel; paragenital seta (*pr*) not bifid ..... 4
4. Setae *sci* and *sce* forming straight line; apodemes 4 (*ap4*) not meeting medially ..... *C. opacatus* Ashfaq and Chaudhri (1983)  
Setae *sci* and *sce* not forming straight line; apodemes 4 (*ap4*) meeting medially ..... *C. trigonellum* Sher, Ashfaq and Parvez (1991)
5. Palposoma notched posteriorly; hysterosomal shield smooth ..... *C. merisma* Ashfaq and Chaudhri  
Palposoma not notched posteriorly; hysterosomal shield dotted ..... *C. faisalabadiensis* Sher, Asfaq and Parvez.
6. Palposoma extended beyond the body; apodemes 4 (*ap4*) meeting medially ..... *C. morosus* Ashfaq and Chaudhri  
Palposoma not extended beyond the body; apodemes 4 (*ap4*) not meeting medially ..... 7
7. Coxal field III open; genital disc (*gdi3*) and suctorial shield with radial striations ..... *C. clemens*, n. sp.  
Coxal field III closed; genital disc (*gdi3*) and suctorial shield without radial striations ..... *C. cingentis*, n.sp.

**Descriptions.** *Caloglyphus clemens*, new species (Fig 1a, b), Hypopus.

**Dorsum.** Body 285  $\mu\text{m}$  long, 200  $\mu\text{m}$  wide, divided into propodosomal and hysterosomal shields. Propodosomal shield 75  $\mu\text{m}$  long, 183  $\mu\text{m}$  wide, with rostral projection antero-medially, dotted antero-laterally, remaining shield smooth; setae *vi*, *ve*, *sci*, *sce* and *scs*, each 1 pair, simple, measuring 12  $\mu\text{m}$ , 5  $\mu\text{m}$ , 9  $\mu\text{m}$ , 16  $\mu\text{m}$  and 28  $\mu\text{m}$  in length, respectively; *sci-sci* 28  $\mu\text{m}$ , *sce-sce* 60  $\mu\text{m}$  and *sci-sce* 20  $\mu\text{m}$  apart; setae *sci* and *sce* forming a semi-circular line. Hysterosomal shield 235  $\mu\text{m}$  long, 200  $\mu\text{m}$  wide, smooth, medially, anterior margin with broken transverse striations while lateral margins with longitudinal broken striations, turning towards ventral side. Hysterosomal shield with 11 pairs setae, 4 pairs visible pores. Setae *d1* = *d2* = 6  $\mu\text{m}$ , *d3* = *d4* = 8  $\mu\text{m}$ ; *hi* 9  $\mu\text{m}$ , *he* 10  $\mu\text{m}$ ; *la* 9  $\mu\text{m}$ , *lp1* = *lp2* = 13  $\mu\text{m}$ ; *sae* 42  $\mu\text{m}$ , *sai* 15  $\mu\text{m}$ , long; *d1* - *d1* 79  $\mu\text{m}$ , *d2* - *d2* 70  $\mu\text{m}$ , *d3* - *d3* 73  $\mu\text{m}$ , *d4* - *d4* 80  $\mu\text{m}$ ; *d1* - *d2* 38  $\mu\text{m}$ , *d2* - *d3* 65  $\mu\text{m}$ , *d3* - *d4* 60  $\mu\text{m}$  and *la* - *la* 158  $\mu\text{m}$  apart. Hysterosomal shield anterior margin overlapping propodosomal shield posterior margin by 25  $\mu\text{m}$ , with transverse, broken striations Fig 1a.

**Venter.** Palposoma broad at base, slightly tapering anteriorly, 2 segmented, 22  $\mu\text{m}$  long (basal segment 12  $\mu\text{m}$ , distal

segment 10  $\mu\text{m}$ ), bifurcated anteriorly, 1 pair arista, 32  $\mu\text{m}$  long, 3 pairs small setae (Fig 1b). Apodeme 1 (*ap1*) largely Y-shaped, continuing with sternum 1 (*st1*). Sternum 1 (*st1*) free,

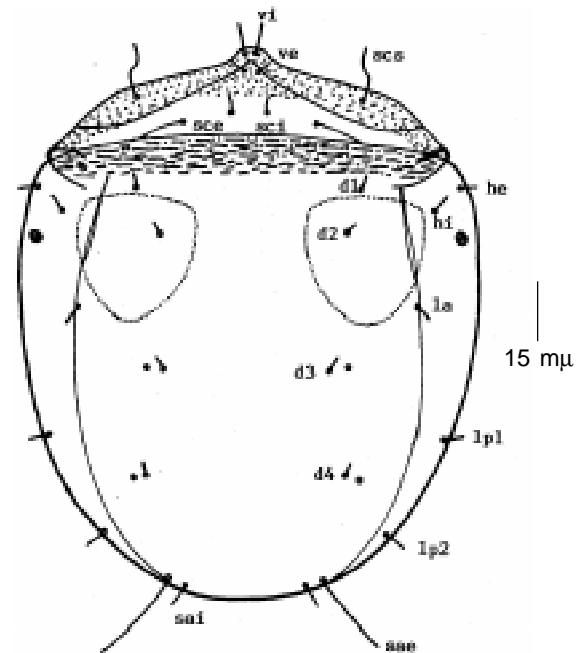


Fig 1a. Dorsal side view.

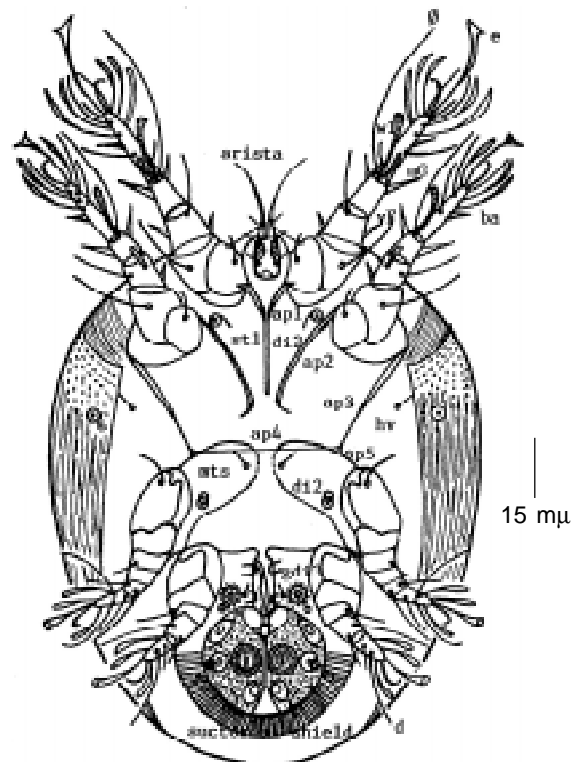


Fig 1b. Ventral side view.

46  $\mu\text{m}$  long. Apodeme 2 (*ap2*) free, curved at tip. Apodeme 3 (*ap3*) meeting apodeme 4 (*ap4*). Apodemes 4 (*ap4*) not meeting medially. Apodeme 4 (*ap4*) and apodeme 5 (*ap5*) not meeting each other but a thin membranous line continuing from the tips of both apodemes making broad, rounded tip anteriorly, not meeting with same structure from other side. Sternum 2 (*st2*) absent. Metasternal seta (*mts*) 1 small pair, each seta in encircled area of apodeme 4 (*ap4*) and apodeme 5 (*ap5*). Seta *hv* 1 pair, 15  $\mu\text{m}$  long. Coxal fields I and II, III and IV open, smooth. Ventral shield separated from genital shield. Genital shield smooth, genital slit elongated with 2 pairs genital suckers, 1 pair paragenital seta (*pr*) mesad to genital disc (*gdi3*). Coxal discs *di1* and *di2* present, conoids. Genital disc (*gdi3*) rounded with radial striations. Suctorial shield 70  $\mu\text{m}$  long, 80  $\mu\text{m}$  wide, dotted, concave anteriorly, rounded posteriorly with radial striations medio-laterally having 1 pair of suckers medially in striated area, 1 pair of anterior suckers, oval, its discs slipped out on latero-anterior side, anal suckers 1 pair, rounded with radial striations, anal suckers larger than anterior suckers, 1 pair lateral and 1 pair posterior suckers, conoids, 2 pairs vestigial suckers. Suctorial shield separated from posterior body end by 10  $\mu\text{m}$ , a distance smaller than suctorial shield length Fig 1b.

*Legs.* Strong and stout, I-IV measuring 108  $\mu\text{m}$ , 100  $\mu\text{m}$ , 78  $\mu\text{m}$  and 70  $\mu\text{m}$  long, respectively (trochanter base to tarsus tip). Setae and solenidia on legs I-IV segments: coxae 0-0-0-0, trochanters 1-1-1-0, femora 1-1-1-0, genua 3-3-0-1, tibiae 3-3-2-2, tarsi 14-9-7-6. Tarsi I and II 35  $\mu\text{m}$  and 30  $\mu\text{m}$  long, respectively. Seta *vF* on femora I, II and III 30  $\mu\text{m}$ , 38  $\mu\text{m}$  and 20  $\mu\text{m}$  long, respectively, absent on femur IV. Seta *e* on tarsi I-IV measuring 30  $\mu\text{m}$ , 18  $\mu\text{m}$ , 28  $\mu\text{m}$  and 25  $\mu\text{m}$  long, respectively. Seta *mG* on genua I a spine, on II simple seta; *hT* on tibiae I and II each lancet-like, 21  $\mu\text{m}$ , 11  $\mu\text{m}$ , 20  $\mu\text{m}$  and 13  $\mu\text{m}$  long, respectively. Tarsi II and I each with a solenidion *w1* 25  $\mu\text{m}$  and 22  $\mu\text{m}$  long, respectively. Tarsi III and IV short and stout. Seta  $\sigma$  on genua I, a simple seta 35  $\mu\text{m}$  long, on II, a solenidion 11  $\mu\text{m}$  long. Dorsal seta  $\phi$  on tibiae I and II 70  $\mu\text{m}$  and 43  $\mu\text{m}$  long, respectively. Seta *ba* on tarsus I 22  $\mu\text{m}$  long. Tarsi I-IV provided with 1 spoon-shaped + 4 leaf-like; 3 leaf-like + 1 spoon-shaped; 3 leaf-like + 1 spoon-shaped; 3 leaf-like + 1 spoon-shaped setae, respectively. Seta *d* on tarsus IV 20  $\mu\text{m}$  long Fig 1b.

*Type.* Holotype, hypopus, collected from millet (*Panicum americanum* L.) in Charsadda on 15.10.1994 (Sarwar) and deposited in Acarology Research Laboratory, Department of Agricultural Entomology, University of Agriculture, Faisalabad.

*Remarks.* This new species is nearest to *C. cingentis*, another new species recorded from different host material but both

the species show the following differences;

1. Palposoma with 2 pairs small setae in *C. cingentis* but with 3 pairs small setae in this species.
2. Coxal field III closed in *C. cingentis* but open in this species.
3. Genital disc (*gdi3*) without radial striations in *C. cingentis* but with radial striations in this species.
4. Tarsus I with 3 leaf-like setae in *C. cingentis* but with 4 leaf-like setae in this species.

*Caloglyphus cingentis*, New Species (Fig 2), Hypopus.

*Dorsum.* Body 255  $\mu\text{m}$  long, 180  $\mu\text{m}$  wide, divided into propodosomal and hysterosomal shields. Propodosomal shield 63  $\mu\text{m}$  long, 160  $\mu\text{m}$  wide, with rostral projection antero-medially, dotted medially, remaining shield smooth, antero-lateral parts with broken striations; setae *vi*, *ve*, *sci*, *sce* and *scs*, each 1 pair, simple, measuring 14  $\mu\text{m}$ , 6  $\mu\text{m}$ , 20  $\mu\text{m}$ , 12  $\mu\text{m}$  and 22  $\mu\text{m}$  in length, respectively; *sci-sci* 32  $\mu\text{m}$ , *sce-sce* 65  $\mu\text{m}$  and *sci-sce* 8  $\mu\text{m}$  apart; setae *sci* and *sce* forming a semi-circular line. Hysterosomal shield 205  $\mu\text{m}$  long, 180  $\mu\text{m}$  wide, smooth, medially, dotted and striated anteriorly, lateral margins with broken longitudinal striations and turn towards the ventral surface. Hysterosomal shield with 11 pairs setae, with 3 pairs of visible pores. Setae *d1* 6  $\mu\text{m}$ , *d2* 4  $\mu\text{m}$ , *d3* 8  $\mu\text{m}$ , *d4* 4  $\mu\text{m}$ ; *hi* 7  $\mu\text{m}$ , *he* 11  $\mu\text{m}$ ; *la* 4  $\mu\text{m}$ , *lp1* = *lp2* = 10  $\mu\text{m}$ ; *sae* 30  $\mu\text{m}$ , *sai* 12  $\mu\text{m}$ , long; *d1* - *d1* 112  $\mu\text{m}$ , *d2* - *d2* 70  $\mu\text{m}$ , *d3* - *d3* 85  $\mu\text{m}$ , *d4* - *d4* 54  $\mu\text{m}$ ; *d1* - *d2* 53  $\mu\text{m}$ , *d2* - *d3* 70  $\mu\text{m}$ , *d3* - *d4* 72  $\mu\text{m}$  and *la* - *la* 184  $\mu\text{m}$  apart. Hysterosomal shield anterior margin overlapping propodosomal shield posterior margin by 15  $\mu\text{m}$ , with transverse, broken striations and dots Fig 2a.

*Venter.* Palposoma 2 segmented, slightly tapering anteriorly, 21  $\mu\text{m}$  long (basal segment 13  $\mu\text{m}$ , distal segment 8  $\mu\text{m}$ ), bifurcated anteriorly, 1 pair long arista, 30  $\mu\text{m}$  long, 2 pairs small setae. Apodeme 1 (*ap1*) Y-shaped, sclerotized, continuing with sternum 1 (*st1*). Sternum 1 (*st1*) 45  $\mu\text{m}$  long. Apodeme 2 (*ap2*) free, curved. Apodeme 3 (*ap3*) meeting apodeme 4 (*ap4*). Apodemes 4 (*ap4*) not meeting medially. Apodeme 4 (*ap4*) and apodeme 5 (*ap5*) meeting making broad rounded tip anteriorly, not meeting with it structure from other side. Sternum 2 (*st2*) absent. Metasternal seta (*mts*) 1 pair, 7  $\mu\text{m}$  long each in encircled area of apodeme 4 (*ap4*) and apodeme 5 (*ap5*). Seta *hv* 1 pair, 8  $\mu\text{m}$  long. Coxal fields II, IV and I open, III closed all smooth. Ventral shield separated from genital shield. Genital shield smooth, genital slit elongated with 2 pairs genital suckers, 1 pair paragenital seta (*pr*) antero-medial to genital disc (*gdi3*). Coxal discs *di1* and *di2* present, conoids. Genital disc (*gdi3*) rounded, without radial striations. Suctorial shield 56  $\mu\text{m}$  long, 62  $\mu\text{m}$  wide, dotted, concave



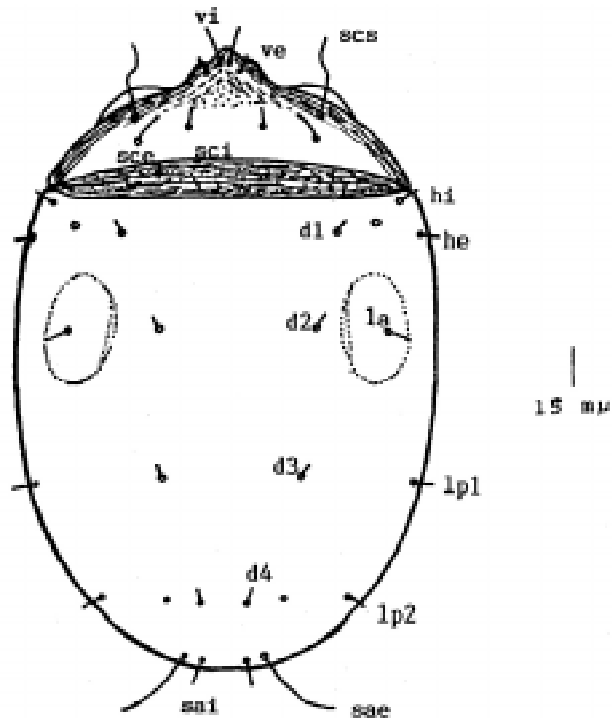


Fig 2a. Dorsal side view.

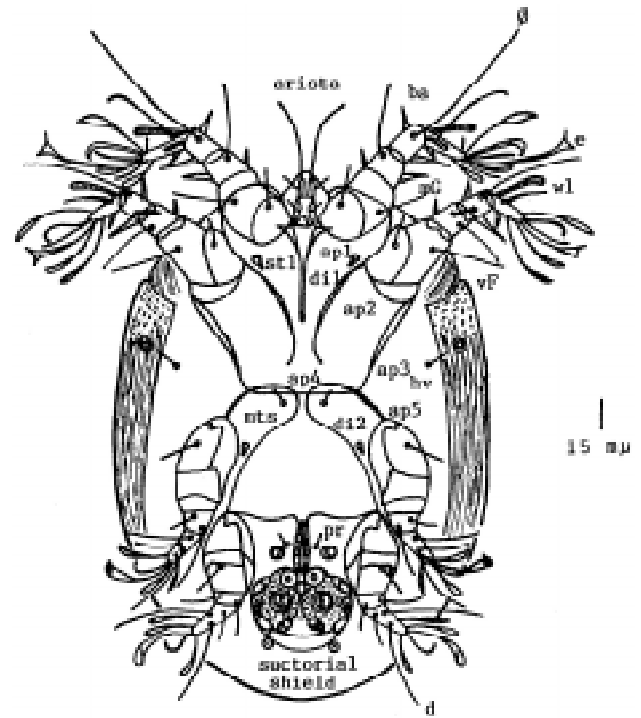


Fig 2b. Ventral side view.

anteromedially, wavy anteriorly, rounded posteriorly having 2 suckers below; anterior suckers 1 pair, anal suckers 1 pair, larger than all other suckers, 1 pair lateral and 1 pair posterior conoids, 2 pairs vestigial suckers towards periphery. Suctorial shield separated from posterior body end by 15  $\mu\text{m}$ , a distance smaller than suctorial shield length Fig 2b.

**Legs.** Strong and stout, I-IV measuring 103  $\mu\text{m}$ , 80  $\mu\text{m}$ , 70  $\mu\text{m}$  and 68  $\mu\text{m}$  in length, respectively (trochanter base to tarsus tip). Setae and solenidia on legs I-IV segments: coxae 0-0-0-0, trochanters 1-1-1-0, femora 1-1-0-0, genua 3-3-0-1, tibiae 3-3-2-2, tarsi 11-8-7-7. Tarsi I and II 32  $\mu\text{m}$  and 30  $\mu\text{m}$  long, respectively. Seta *vF* on femora I and II 29  $\mu\text{m}$  and 28  $\mu\text{m}$  long, respectively, absent on femora III and IV. Seta *e* on tarsi I-IV 26  $\mu\text{m}$ , 17  $\mu\text{m}$ , 15  $\mu\text{m}$  and 16  $\mu\text{m}$  in length, respectively. Seta *mG* on genu I, a spine, on genu II, a simple seta; *hT* on tibiae I and II each lancet-like, 13  $\mu\text{m}$ , 17  $\mu\text{m}$ , 16  $\mu\text{m}$  and 16  $\mu\text{m}$  long, respectively. Seta  $\sigma$  on genu I, a simple seta, on genu II, a solenidion 31  $\mu\text{m}$  and 9  $\mu\text{m}$  long, respectively. Tarsi II and I each with a solenidion *w1* 17  $\mu\text{m}$  and 21  $\mu\text{m}$  long, respectively. Tarsi III and IV short and stout. Dorsal seta  $\phi$  on tibiae I and II 54  $\mu\text{m}$  and 40  $\mu\text{m}$  long, respectively. Seta *ba* on tarsus I 20  $\mu\text{m}$  long. Tarsi I-IV provided with 3 leaf-like + 1 spoon-shaped; 3 leaf-like + 1 spoon-shaped; 3 leaf-like + 1 spoon-shaped; 3 leaf-like + 1 spoon-shaped setae, respectively. Seta *d* on leg IV tarsus 40  $\mu\text{m}$  long Fig 2b.

**Type.** Holotype, hypopus, collected from Sheikhpura from rice (*Oryza sativa* L.) on 12.9.1994 (Sarwar) and deposited in Acarology Research Laboratory, Department of Agricultural Entomology, University of Agriculture, Faisalabad.

**Remarks.** This new species is separable from *Caloglyphus merisma* Ashfaq and Chaudhry (1983) by the presence of following characters:

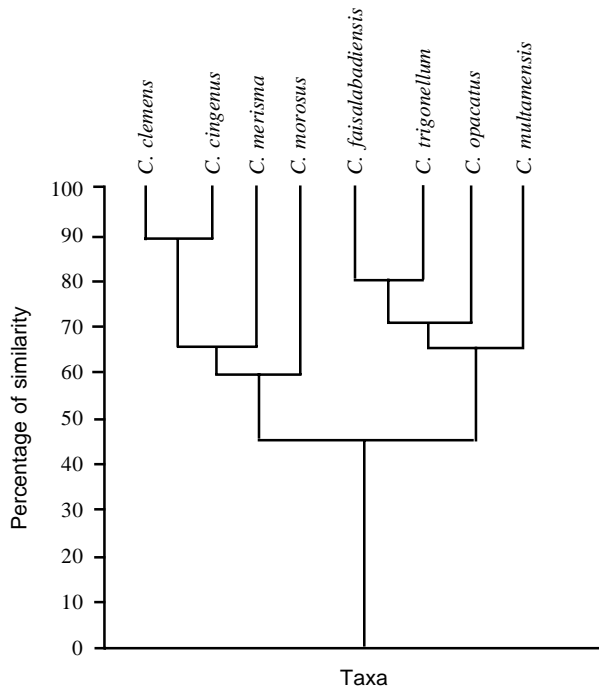
1. Palposoma parallel laterally and notched posteriorly in *C. merisma* but not so in this species.
2. Sternum 2 (*st2*) present in *C. merisma* but absent in this species.
3. Apodemes 4 (*ap4*) meeting medially in *C. merisma* but not meeting in this species.
4. Suctorial shield not rounded posteriorly in *C. merisma* but rounded in this species.
5. Leg I tarsus with 5 leaf-like setae in *C. merisma* but with 3 leaf-like setae in this species.

After going through the key, this new species comes closer to *Caloglyphus clemens*, new species but can be distinguished from it due to following characters:

1. Palposoma with 3 pairs of small setae in *C. clemens* but with 2 pairs setae in this species.
2. Coxal field III opens in *C. clemens* but closed in this species.

**Table 1**  
Comparison of characters in species of genus *Caloglyphus* Berlese

S. no.	Characters	<i>C. multaniensis</i>	<i>C. opacatus</i>	<i>C. merisma</i>	<i>C. morosus</i>	<i>C. faisalabadiensis</i>	<i>C. trigonellum</i>	<i>C. cingentis</i>	<i>C. clemens</i>
1.	Propodosomal setae ( <i>sci, sce</i> ) of equal size	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-
2.	Propodosomal setae ( <i>sci, sce</i> ) forming a straight line	-	+	-	-	-	-	-	-
3.	Propodosomal setae ( <i>sci, sce</i> ) posterior in position	-	-	-	+	-	+	+	+
4.	Hysterosomal shield dotted	+	+	-	-	+	+	-	-
5.	Gnathosoma parallel laterally	+	-	-	-	+	-	-	-
6.	Gnathosoma notched posteriorly	-	-	+	-	-	-	-	-
7.	Gnathosoma distal fork separated from basal joint	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+
8.	Gnathosoma with 2 pairs small setae	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	-
9.	Sternum 1 ( <i>st1</i> ) bifid posteriorly	+	+	-	-	+	+	-	-
10.	Sternum 2 ( <i>st2</i> ) absent	-	-	-	+	-	-	+	+
11.	Apodeme 3 ( <i>ap3</i> ) not meeting apodeme 4 ( <i>ap4</i> )	+	+	-	-	-	+	-	-
12.	Apodemes 4 ( <i>ap4</i> ) meeting medially	-	-	+	+	-	+	-	-
13.	Coxal field III shut	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	-
14.	Ventral shield separated from genital shield	+	+	+	-	+	+	+	+
15.	Coxal discs ( <i>di1, di2</i> ) conoids	+	-	+	-	-	+	+	+
16.	Genital disc ( <i>gdi3</i> ) kidney-shaped	+	+	-	-	+	+	-	-
17.	Genital disc ( <i>gdi3</i> ) with radial striations all around	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	+
18.	Paragenital seta ( <i>pr</i> ) antero-medial to disc ( <i>gdi3</i> )	-	+	-	+	+	+	-	-
19.	Paragenital seta ( <i>pr</i> ) bifid	+	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
20.	Suctorial shield rounded posteriorly	+	+	-	+	+	+	+	+
21.	Suctorial shield anal suckers equal to anterior suckers	+	-	-	-	+	+	-	-
22.	Suctorial shield with lateral and posterior conoids	+	-	+	-	+	+	+	+
23.	Seta $\sigma$ on genu II a solenidion	+	-	+	-	+	+	+	+
24.	Leg I tarsus with 2 leaf-like setae	+	-	-	+	-	-	-	-
25.	Leg II tarsus with 3 leaf-like setae	+	+	-	-	-	-	+	+



**Fig 3.** Phenogram of species of genus *Caloglyphus* Berlese.

3. Genital disc (*gdi3*) and suctorial shield with radial striations in *C. clemens* but not so in this species.
4. Tarsi III and I with 4 and 3 leaf-like setae, respectively in *C. clemens* but with 3 and 2 leaf-like setae, respectively in this species.

The genus *Caloglyphus* was previously represented in Pakistan by 6 species. Now the authors have collected and described 2 new species, thus raising the total to 8 species in this genus from Pakistan. The phenogram (Fig. 3) of the species of genus *Caloglyphus* based on comparison of characters (Table 1) and similarity matrix (Table 2) indicates 2 major clusters, which show different levels of linkages with one another.

The first cluster comprises of 4 species, in this group an affinity of 88% is depicted between *clemens* and *cingentis* pair, whereas the species *merisma* and *morosus* join this pair, respectively at 66% and 60% affinity levels. As the later three species are the dwellers of arid plains, their affinity could thus be attributed to the similar ecological niche they inhabit. On the other hand, species *clemens* is a dweller of separate locality, as such their affinity could be attributed due to the sharing of common genetic characters at generic level.

The second cluster also consists of 4 species; in this cluster, the species *faisalabadiensis* and *trigonellum* constitute a pair exhibiting 80% similarity level. As these two species are the commoners of the same habitat, having the identical host materials, thus it revealed that affinity of these species could be attributed to the same ecological zones they occupy. The species *opacatus* and *multaniensis* in turn join this pair at 70% and 65.33% affinity level, respectively. Since these two species are the dwellers of similar arid ecological zones, their relationships could be the attribute of ecology. This second cluster shows a linkage of 45.75% with the first cluster.

It is noteworthy from the data that species of this genus have a wide range of distribution in Pakistan; because they have been collected from discrete, diverse ecological habitats like hills, sub-mountainous areas, arid plains and coastal areas which indicates that species have an ability to adopt diverse ecological habitats; and hence can be presumed to have a wider genetic plasticity. The linkages further show a strong genetic basis of the characters used in this study. Further, it is obvious that species collected from similar ecological habitats show a high level of affinity among them but they exhibit a relatively lower level of affinity with those collected from different ecological zones and under such conditions, the affinity could rather be the attribute of sharing of common genetic characters at generic level rather than their ecological param-

**Table 2**

Matrix showing percentage of similarity in species of genus *Caloglyphus* Berlese

Species	<i>C. multaniensis</i>	<i>C. opacatus</i>	<i>C. merisma</i>	<i>C. morosus</i>	<i>C. faisalabadiensis</i>	<i>C. trigonellum</i>	<i>C. cingentis</i>	<i>C. clemens</i>
<i>C. multaniensis</i>	XX	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
<i>C. opacatus</i>	60	XX	-	-	-	-	-	-
<i>C. merisma</i>	44	44	XX	-	-	-	-	-
<i>C. morosus</i>	82	56	56	XX	-	-	-	-
<i>C. faisalabadiensis</i>	68	72	56	52	XX	-	-	-
<i>C. trigonellum</i>	68	68	56	60	80	XX	-	-
<i>C. cingentis</i>	56	56	72	68	60	64	XX	-
<i>C. clemens</i>	52	44	60	56	48	52	88	XX

Letters xx are showing Zero similarity in species.

eters. The ability of these species to adapt to diverse ecological habitats and yet sharing numerous characters reflects the occurrence of stable generic characters at this level and their adaptive amplitude to varying ecological zones.

## Conclusion

The present study provides a basis for the comparison of the representatives of the genus *Caloglyphus*, their characteristics are most important with reference to taxonomic point of view. More sampling is still needed in order to gain better understanding about their distribution and potential pest status. Storage habitat supports a diverse species of acaroid mites to stay there. In view of importance of storage mites, the stored commodities should be properly protected by giving the due attention to storage.

## References

- Ashfaq M, Chaudhri W M 1983 Four new (Hypopi) species of the genus *Caloglyphus* Berlese from Pakistan (Acarina Acaridae). *Pak Entomol* **5** (1-2) 61-78.
- Berlese A 1923 Centuria sesta di Acari Nuovi. *Redia* **15** 237-262.
- Channabasavanna G P, Krishna N S R, Ranganath H R 1981 A new *Caloglyphus* (Astigmata Acaridae) from poultry litter in India with taxonomic comments on the genus. *Ind J Acarol* **6** (1/2) 57-63.
- Eraky S A 1999 Five new hypopial nymphs (Acari Acaridae and Histiostomatidae) described from different habitats. *Folia Entomol Hung* **60** 45-56.
- Hughes A M 1976 *The Mites of Stored Food and Houses*. Tech Bull No 9 Ministry of Agriculture Food and Fisheries London, UK, pp 400.
- Klimov P V 1996 A new species of acarid mite from the genus *Caloglyphus* (Acari Acaridae) from the Russian Far East. *Zool Zhur* **75** (4) 613-619.
- Klimov P B 2000 A review of acarid mites of the tribe *Caloglyphini* (Acaridae Acariformes) with description of a new genus and species from Siberia and Russian Far East. *Vestnik Zoologii Ukraine* **34** (4-5) 27-35.
- Klimov P B, Oconnor B M 2003 Phylogeny, historical ecology and systematics of some mushroom associated mites of the genus *Sancassania* (Acari Acaridae) with new generic synonymies. *Invertebrate Systematics* **17** 469-514.
- Mahunka S 1973 Auf insekten lebende Milben (Acari Acarida Tarsonemida) aus Afrika II. *Acta Zool Hung* **19** (3-4) 289-337.
- Mahunka S 1974 Auf insekten lebende Milben (Acari Acarida Tarsonemida) aus Afrika III. *Acta Zool Hung* **20** (1-2) 137-154.
- Mahunka S 1978 Schizoglyphidae family new and new taxa of Acaridae and Anoetidae (Acari Acarida). *Acta Zool Hung* **24** (1-2) 107-131.
- Michael A D 1903 *British Tyroglyphidae*. Ray Soc London, UK, Vol **II**, pp 183.
- Nesbitt H H J 1944 Three new mites of the sub-family Rhizoglyphinae. *Canad Entomol* **76** (2) 21-27.
- Nesbitt H H J 1949 Six new Mexican mites of the sub-family Rhizoglyphinae Acarina. *Pan Pacific Entomol* **25** (2) 57-70.
- Rao N S K, Ranganath H R, Channabasavanna G P, Krishna N S R, Rao N S K 1982 *Caloglyphus karnatakaensis* sp nov (Acari Acaridae) from India with taxonomic comments on the genus *caloglyphus*. *Ind J Acarol* **7** (1) 37-43.
- Samsinak K 1966 Die Neuerrichtung der Gattung *Cosmoglyphus* Oudmans 1932 gleichzeitig ein Beitrag zum Problem der "Copra itch". *Zool Anz* **176** (1) 27-42.
- Samsinak K 1980 *Caloglyphus rodriguezi* new species with taxonomic remarks on the tribe *caloglyphini* (Acari Acaridae). *Mitt Zool Mus Berlin* **56** (2) 201-206.
- Samsinak K 1988 *Sancassania ultima* a new mite of the tribe *Caloglyphini* (Acari Acaridae). *Entomol Mitt Zool Mus Hambg* **9** (133) 159-164.
- Sevastyanov V D, Radi G K K K 1991 New species of the mite family Acaridae (Sarcoptiformes) from lower Egypt. *Entomol Rev* **8** 139-146.
- Sher F, Ashfaq M, Parvez A 1991 Two new (hypopi) species of genus *Caloglyphus* Berlese (Acarina Acaridae) from Pakistan. *Pak Entomol* **13** (1-2) 27-34.
- Tseng Y H, Hsieh S A 1976 A new record of acarid mite *Caloglyphus mycophagus* (Megnin) from Taiwan (Acarina Astigmata). *Taiwan Sugar Res Inst* No **74** 47-52.
- Zakhvatkin A A 1941 *Fauna of USSR Arachnoidea VI (1) Tyroglyphoidea (Acari)*. Zool Inst Acad Sci USSR New ser no 28. English Translation 1959 Rateliffe A, Hughes A.M Amer Inst, Biol Sci pp 573.
- Zou P, Wang X Z 1989 A new species and two new records of Acaridae associated with edible fungi from China (Acarina Acaroidea). *Acta Agric Shanghai* **5** (3) 21-24.

## SKELETAL ANOMALIES IN FISHES COLLECTED FROM KORANGI CREEK AND BACK-WATER OF SANDSPIT ALONG THE COAST OF KARACHI

S Makhdoom Hussain<sup>a</sup> and Zakia Khatoon<sup>b\*</sup>

<sup>a</sup>Centre of Excellence in Marine Biology, University of Karachi, Karachi-75270, Pakistan

<sup>b</sup>Food & Marine Resources Research Centre, PCSIR Laboratories Complex, Karachi-75280, Pakistan

(Received July 1, 2003; accepted October 8, 2004)

Vertebral anomalies have been reported in *Liza carinata*, *Valamugil cunnesius* and *Therapon jarbua* from Korangi creek and *L. carinata* collected from backwaters of Sandspit. Detail examination of external morphology and X-rays of fishes showed kypholordosis and scoliosis in the vertebral column. It is presumed that these effects are results of pollutants in the coastal systems of Korangi creek and Sandspit backwaters where heavy pollutants and domestic sewage of the Karachi city is discharged untreated. This study suggests the need of effective management measures to save fisheries resources of the creeks and coastal waters.

**Key words:** Skeletal anomalies, Fishes, Backwaters, Creeks, Karachi coast.

### Introduction

Skeletal and body anomalies in fishes have been reported in numerous research works. Normally such anomalies in wild fish are caused by environmental degradation due to the direct discharge of untreated pollutants, nutritional deficiencies, physical shocks and infection at early developmental stages. Some of the studies on such anomalies are that of Douglas (1978); Hussain (1979); Ferguson (1989); Roberts and Bullock (1989); Schäperclaus (1992); Endo *et al* (1994); Al-Hassan and Shwafi (1997); Al-Hassan and El-Silini (1998), etc. Such abnormal fishes have also been reported from freshwater, creeks and mangrove areas along the coast of Karachi (Hussain 1979; Jafri *et al* 1998; Hussain and Khatoon 1998).

Present study reports the occurrence of abnormalities in five fishes. The detailed study of X-rays reveals scoliosis and kypholordosis resulting loss of hard parts (vertebrae, caudal skeleton and spines), which cause body deformation.

### Materials and Methods

Five abnormal specimens were collected in gill nets during the regular fish samplings from Korangi creek area and backwaters of Sandspit area (Karachi coast, Northern Arabian Sea). The detail sampling technique is described in the final report of Pakistan Science Foundation Project no. 319 (PSF 2003). The described specimens are catalogued, *Valamugil cunnesius* two specimens no. 4001 and no. 4002 CEMB; *Liza carinata* two specimens no. 4003 and no. 4004 CEMB and one specimen of *Therapon jarbua* no. 6001 CEMB. Fishes were iden-

tified, measured, dissected, X-rayed and compared with normal specimens.

Abbreviations used: TL = Total length: measured from snout to the end of the caudal fin; SL = Standard length: measured from snout to last vertebrae; HL = Head length: measured from snout to the end of operculum; TW = Total weight: Number of vertebrae were counted on longitudinal axis from chondrocranium to urostyle.

### Results and Discussion

*Valamugil cunnesius*. Specimen no.4001 CEMB, was caught by gill net mesh size, 38 mm, at Bakran creek, Station 82, Lat. 24°47'03N and long. 67°17'46E on 26<sup>th</sup> March 2001 at 11.00 A.M. Immature (sex not discriminated), TL 157 mm, SL 120 mm, TW 42.8 g. Dorsal fin IV, I, 8; pectoral fin I, 14; pelvic fin I, 5; anal fin III, 9. Scales in lateral series 34; head length 38.4% (41.6% normal specimen) in the SL; body depth 40.8% (48.0% normal specimen) in SL; eye diameter 9.6% (10.8% normal specimen) in head length; pre-dorsal distance 75.6% (83.2% normal specimen) in SL. The head and the anterior contour of the specimen develop a hump like appearance at the nape (Fig 1).

Meristic features of the abnormal fish show distinct difference from the normal specimen. The body depth is 48% of SL in normal specimen compared to 40.8% of SL in abnormal fish. Pre-dorsal distance is 83.2% in the normal fish compared to 75% of the SL in abnormal fish.

*Radiograph*. The X-ray of the abnormal fish revealed marked rotato-scoliosis of vertebrae, with degenerative changes at the

\*Author for correspondence



**Fig 1a.** Abnormal *Valamugil cunnesius* no: 4001 CEMB; **b.** Normal *V. cunnesius*.



**Fig 3.** Abnormal *Valamugil cunnesius* no: 4002 CEMB.



**Fig 2.** Radiograph of abnormal *Valamugil cunnesius* no: 4001 CEMB.



**Fig 4.** Abnormal *Liza carinata* no: 4003 CEMB.

proximal and distal vertebrae in the thoracic region. The first two vertebrae do not have neural spine; the third and fourth vertebrae have weak neural spine while the normal neural spine appears in fifth neural vertebra (Fig 2).

*Valamugil cunnesius*. Specimen no: 4002 CEMB, was collected by gill net mesh size 38 mm from Bakran creek at St. 112, Lat. 24°47'14 N long. 67°17'44 E on October 30<sup>th</sup>, 2001 at 10.00 A.M. TL 155 mm, SL 120 mm, TW 39 gm, immature. Dorsal fin IV, I, 8; pectoral fin I, 15; pelvic fin I, 5; anal fin no spines, has only 6 rays. Scales in lateral line series 32; head length 25%, body depth 26.6% in SL; eye diameter 6.6% in HL, pre-dorsal distance 50%; pre-pelvic distance 16.6%; pre-anal distance 72.5% in SL. Loss of three spines and pre-sense of 6 rays in anal fin, depressed caudal fin from the dorsal side and degenerated epurals in caudal are different from normal fish (Fig 3).

**Radiograph.** Radiograph of specimen shows degenerated epurals and dorsal caudal rays are weak. Spines present in the anal fin in normal fish are absent.

*Liza carinata*. Specimen no: 4003 CEMB was collected from Shun creek at St. 94, Lat. 24°43'12N and long. 67°12'05E caught by gill net mesh size 38 mm, on 28<sup>th</sup> June 2001 at 11.30 A.M.

TL 134 mm, SL 101 mm, TW 29.9 gm, immature male dorsal fin IV, II, 7, pectoral fin I, 14, pelvic fin I, 5, anal fin III, 9, scales in the lateral line 35.

Head length 34.65% (29.56% normal specimen) in the SL; body width 33.66% (26.95% normal specimen) in the SL; eye diameter 22.8% (23.52% normal specimen) in the HL; pre-dorsal distance 52% (59.13% normal specimen) in SL.

The head of the abnormal specimen bends down at the

anterior end with hump like elevation at the origin of the dorsal fin, which is the widest part of the body while the normal specimen is straight dorsally, progressing backwards with prominent keel or crest on the head. The widest part of the normal fish is in the middle of the body.

Meristic features of abnormal fishes show slight difference from normal specimen (Fig 4).

**Radiograph.** X-ray of abnormal fish shows fusion of first 2<sup>nd</sup> and 3<sup>rd</sup> thoracic vertebrae with loss of disc space. This loss of space may be attributed to the effect of infection during early embryonic development.

*Liza carinata*. Specimen no: 4004 CEMB, was collected from Chari Kund channel, backwater of Sandspit, St. 70, Lat: 24°50'25N, long: 66°56'52E, on November 21<sup>st</sup>, 2001 at 11.45 A.M. by gill net mesh size 38 mm.

TL 105 mm, SL 79 mm, TW 12.5 gm, HL 28 mm; BD 28 mm; eye diameter 5 mm; immature. Dorsal fin IV, I, 8; pectoral fin 14; pelvic fin I, 5, anal fin III, 8; scales in the lateral line 37; total number of vertebrae 34; eye diameter 21.4% in HL; body width 35.4%; HL 35.4% of the SL; pre-dorsal distance 79%; pre-anal distance 79.7% of the SL. The body contour of a normal fish is straight however in the abnormal fish the dorsal and anal margins have become wavy due to the abnormal rotation of the vertebrae in longitudinal axis. The head and eyes have become prominent. Anal fin is situated at the rear end and extends slightly posterior (Fig 5).

**Radiograph.** Vertebral column shows continuous elevation and depression giving a wavy shape to thoracic and trunk vertebrae. At places where vertebral column has rotated, the gap at the union of two vertebrae has developed indicating



Fig 5. Abnormal *Liza carinata* no: 4004 CEMB.



Fig 7. Abnormal *Therapon jarbua* no: 6001 CEMB.



Fig 6. Radiograph of abnormal *Liza carinata* no: 4004 CEMB.



Fig 8. Radiograph of the abnormal *Therapon jarbua* no: 6001 CEMB.

loss of some anterior bones of centrum and probably has weak articulation (Fig 6).

*Therapon jarbua*. Specimen no: 6001 CEMB, was collected by gill net mesh size 57 mm from Port Qasim at St. 105, Lat. 24°46'17N and long. 67°18'57E, on August 23<sup>rd</sup>, 2001 at 6.30 P.M., (Fig 7).

TL 165 mm, SL 123 mm, TW 77.53 g, female spent stage, dorsal fin X. I. 10; anal fin III, 8; pectoral fin rays 13; Pectoral length 27 mm, pelvic fin I, 5 rays. Scales in the lateral series 85, HL 39.83% of SL (normal fish 35.2%); body width 62.54% (normal fish 42%); Eye diameter 4% (normal fish 2.96%); distance from snout to anal fin 76.27% (normal fish 65.91%); distance from anal to caudal fin 9.32% (normal fish 16.19%) of the total length.

The abnormal specimen differs from the normal specimen in body shape. Dorsally a deep vertical depression occurs in vertebral column at the union of 1<sup>st</sup> and 2<sup>nd</sup> dorsal fin, which further extends ventrally to the end of the anal fin. The 2<sup>nd</sup> dorsal and anal fins extend further reducing the length of caudal peduncle. The shape of anal fin differs from normal specimen in having smaller base adjusting itself with the changes that have occurred in the vertebral column. The changes in the shape of vertebrae have resulted in the wide body cavity. Abnormal specimen has large liver and even large gonads. The gonads were empty without eggs suggesting spent condition.

The abnormal fish differs from normal in having bigger eyes, large body width, distance from snout to anal fin is longer, and short caudal peduncle.

**Radiograph.** X-rays shows marked rotato-scoliosis of vertebral bodies with degenerative changes in the thoracic and caudal vertebrae. The first three vertebrae are degenerated and fused due to which the whole vertebral column has become wavy with two swell one at the anterior and the other at the posterior end with a depression in the middle. In the normal fish all neural spines from thoracic to trunk region are curved backwards but in the abnormal fish the neural spines of thoracic and trunk vertebrae are pointed forward and backwards (Fig 8).

Body anomalies have been reported to occur in fishes collected from the western and eastern coasts of Karachi. Mostly such abnormalities are congenital in origin often occurring in laboratory reared larvae as a result of exposure to cadmium and other chemicals found in industrial and oil pollutants (Manning 1980; Woodworth and Pascoe 1982; Barahona-Fernandes 1982). Endo *et al* (1994) have reported occurrence of kypholordis by the pathogens as *Myxobolus buri* and *M. spinacurvatura* in snappers.

Reports on the presence of heavy metals and other trace elements in waters of Karachi coast are available (Beg *et al* 1992) which can be the sources for developing such skeletal deformation. High level of copper concentration in organisms is reported for functional derangement and anatomical changes (Finlayson and Verrue 1985; Reid and McDonald 1988). Korangi creek and Sandspit backwaters from where these specimens were collected are rich with pollutants. These pollutants are composed of heavy metals that affect the nursery grounds of fishes perhaps causing infection at an early larval stage and may cause high mortality, those, which survive, may develop abnormalities. Occurrences of such abnormalities are rare and show no statistical significance.

### Acknowledgement

Present study is a part of the project "Fish stock assessment of Korangi Creek" sponsored by Pakistan Science Foundation Islamabad. The financial assistance provided by the sponsors is gratefully acknowledged.

### References

- Al-Hassan L A J, Shwafi N A A 1997 Asymmetry analysis in two marine teleost fishes collected from the Red Sea coast of Yemen. *Pak J Zool* **29** 23-25.
- Al-Hassan L A J, El-Silini O A 1998 Additional records of fish Abnormalities from Benghazi, Libya. *Pak J Zool* **30** 266-269.
- Barahona-Fernandes M H 1982 Body deformation in hatchery reared European sea bass *Dicentrarchus labrax* (L.) types, prevalence and effects on fish survival. *J Fish Biol* **21** 239-249.
- Beg M A A, Mahmood S N, Yousufzai A H K 1992 Heavy metal pollution in the coastal environment of Karachi. *Pak J Mar Sci* **1** 117-126.
- Douglas E R Jr 1978 Anomalous dorsal fin of white Perch. *Estuaries* **1** 64-65.
- Endo M, Uehara K, Iwatsuki Y 1994 Body anomalies due to spinal curvature in two species of Snappers *Lutjanus stellatus* and *L. russelli* from the coast of Miyazaki, Southern Japan. *Japan J Ichthyol* **41** 76-79.
- Ferguson H W 1989 *Systematic Pathology of Fish. A Text and Atlas of Comparative Tissue Responses in Diseases of Teleosts*. Iowa State Univ. Press, Iowa, pp 263.
- Finlayson B J, Verrue K M 1985 Toxicities of butoxyethanol ester and propylene glycol butyl ether ester formulations of 2,4-dichlorophenoxy acetic acid (2,4-D) to juvenile Salmonid. *Arch Environ Contam Toxicol* **14** 153-160.
- Hussain S M 1979 Record of a clupeoid fish *Nematalosa nasus* without an anal fin. *Hydrobiologia* **63** 185-188.
- Hussain S M, Khatoon Z 1998 Note on *Liza subviridis* (Valen-



- ciennes) without right eye. *Indian J Fish* **45** 225-226.
- Jafri S I H, Narejo N T, Hussain S M 1998 Anomalous dorsal fin of a cat fish, *Rita rita*. *Pak J Zool* **30** 159-161.
- Manning C S 1980 Vertebral anomaly in *Fundulus similis*. *Gulf Res Rep* **6** 429.
- PSF 2003 Pakistan Science Foundation, *Distribution and Abundance of Juvenile Fish Stocks in Korangi Creek*. Final Report Project No.S-Ku/Bio(319), (authors: S Makhdoom Hussain, Zakia Khatoon and Samina Bano).
- Reid S D, McDonald D G 1988 The effect of cadmium, copper and low pH on calcium fluxes in the rainbow trout, *Salmo gairdneri*. *Can J Fish Aquatic Sci* **45** 244-253.
- Roberts R J, Bullock A M 1989 Nutritional pathology. In: *Fish Nutrition*, Halver J E (ed), Academic Press. New York, USA, 2<sup>nd</sup> ed, pp 424-475.
- Schäperclaus W 1992 *Fish Diseases*. Fischkrankheiten, Akademie-Verlag, Berlin, 5<sup>th</sup> ed, pp 1398.
- Woodworth J C, Pascoe D 1982 Cadmium toxicity to rainbow trout, *Salmo gairdneri* Richardson: A study of eggs and alevins. *J Fish Biol* **21** 47-57.

## STABILITY PARAMETERS OF MUNG STRAINS IN SOUTHERN PUNJAB

Lal Hussain Akhtar\* and Muhammad Arshad

Regional Agricultural Research Institute, Bahawalpur, Punjab, Pakistan

(Received June 14, 2003; accepted October 22, 2004)

Three genotypes of mung (*Vigna radiata*) i.e. BRM-188, BRM-195 and BRM-202 along with two check varieties (NM-92 and NM-98) were evaluated at five different locations (i.e. Bahawalpur, Multan, Vehari, Khanewal and Dera Ghazi Khan) in Southern Punjab for two consecutive years (2001 and 2002). The genotype BRM-195 was found to be the most stable genotype across a variety of location/environment with regression coefficient ( $b_i$ ) of 1.062 and dispersion ( $S_d^2$ ) of 0.052 followed by BRM-188 and BRM-202. The genotype BRM-195 performed better across all the locations (3056 Kg ha<sup>-1</sup>) by producing 46.2 and 60% higher yield than the check varieties i.e. NM-92 and NM-98, respectively. The genotype BRM-195 was being evaluated as a candidate variety in National Uniform Mung Yield Trials by the Coordinator Pulses, National Agricultural Research Centre, Islamabad, for its release for general cultivation in the Southern Punjab.

**Key words:** Mung genotypes, Stability, Locations, Grain yield.

### Introduction

Pulses are the rich sources of protein and essential amino acids, particularly the lysine (cereals are low in lysine). Pulses are also highly nutritious and generally contain high percentage of protein, carbohydrate and vitamins. These are the cheapest source of protein in the indigenous diet. Protein contents range from 20.8 to 33.1%. Their seeds contain twice or thrice as high percentage of protein as cereals and 70% of the world's protein comes directly from vegetable sources (Akhtar *et al* 2003). These are the natural supplements to cereals; cereal-pulse combination thus supports the idea of "Dal & Roti" of Pakistani diet. It is an established fact that pulse protein is normally cheaper than the animal protein mostly obtained from meat, milk, poultry and fish.

Mungbean (green gram) (*Vigna radiata* L. Wnezcck) is an important pulse crop in Asia, particularly in the Indian sub-continent and South-East Asia. This crop is generally suitable for multiple-cropping systems, enabling better use of land. Mung is rich in easily digestible protein and iron (Akhtar *et al* 2003). It grows rapidly until harvest. More clusters, more seed per pod and high seed-weight form an ideal plant type. Its seed-color is green and black.

In Pakistan, mung crop was cultivated on an area of 215.8 and 239.2 thousand acres with a production of 102 and 115.4 thousand tons, respectively, during 2001-02 (Anon 2002). Average yield was 472 and 482 Kg ha<sup>-1</sup> in Punjab and Pakistan, respectively. Due to its low average yield, the plant breeders aimed at for the development of new mung cultivars that may pos-

sess improved/wider yield stability in a variety of environments. It is essential and a reported fact that the evolution of a new cultivar normally takes about 10-12 years and needs a lot of funds to develop it. For this purpose, various statistical methods have been proposed to determine the stability of a new cultivar. Most commonly used method is the joint regression analysis for yield stability (Eberhart and Russel 1966; Arain and Siddiqi 1977). According to Eberhart and Russell (1966), the regression coefficient ( $b_i$ ) and the average quadratic departure from the regression line ( $S_d^2$ ) are the two mathematical indices for the assessment of stability parameters. Genotypes with high  $b_i$  and  $S_d^2$  react readily to changes in the environment and possess considerable variability, while cultivars with  $b_i < 1.00$  and an  $S_d^2$  near to zero react weakly to changes in growing conditions and are considered to be stable in yield (Finlay and Wilkinson 1963). According to Finlay and Wilkinson (1963), genotype with  $b_i$  near to 1.00 and a high mean yield were regarded as being well adapted to all environments at growing conditions. The objective of the present studies was to assess the yield stability of newly developed mung strains (BRM-188, BRM-195 and BRM-202) in comparison with the check varieties (NM-92 and NM-98) under the local growing conditions.

### Materials and Methods

Three genotypes of mungbean (*Vigna radiata*) i.e. BRM-188, BRM-195 and BRM-202 developed at the Regional Agricultural Research Institute, Bahawalpur along with two check varieties (NM-92 and NM-98) were evaluated at five different locations (i.e. Bahawalpur, Multan, Vehari, Khanewal and Dera Ghazi Khan) in the Punjab Province for two consecutive years

\*Author for correspondence

**Table 1**  
Analysis of variance of the grain yield data

Sources	df	Mean squares	F value	Probability
Replications	3	2278880.1	17.6	0.000
Locations (E)	4	12064032.8	93.2	0.000
Genotypes (G)	4	2032101.5	15.7	0.000
ExG	16	280955.1	2.2	0.010
Error	72	129492.5		

**Table 2**  
Yield (Kg ha<sup>-1</sup>) performance of mung varieties at 5 locations during the years 2001 and 2002

Varieties	BWP	Multan	Vehari	Khanewal	D.G.Khan	AV.
<i>Year 2001</i>						
BRM-195	3315	3068	2950	3200	3192	3145a
BRM-188	2538	2358	2100	2669	2645	2462b
BRM-202	1482	1385	1679	1725	1319	1518d
NM-92 (check)	1895	1968	2035	1628	1754	1856c
NM-98 (check)	1628	1857	1588	1905	1547	1705c
<i>Year 2002</i>						
BRM-195	3182	2713	3008	3042	2885	2966a
BRM-188	2580	2445	2710	2800	2740	2655b
BRM-202	2255	2085	2100	1972	2318	2146d
NM-92 (check)	2448	2267	2123	2295	2492	2325c
NM-98 (check)	2076	1965	2325	2100	2109	2115d

**Table 3**  
Yield (Kg ha<sup>-1</sup>) performance of mung varieties during the years 2001 and 2002 (average of 5 locations)

Genotypes	2001	2002	Av. (2 years)	% ± over checks	
				NM-92	NM-98
BRM-195	3145a	2966a	3056a	+46.2	+60.0
BRM-188	2462b	2655b	2559b	+22.4	+33.9
BRM-202	1518d	2146d	1833d	-12.4	-05.0
NM-92 (check)	1856c	2325c	2091c	-	-
NM-98 (check)	1705c	2115d	1910d	-	-

**Table 4**  
Stability parameters

Genotypes	Regression coefficient (bi)	Dispersion (Sd <sup>2</sup> )
BRM-188	1.054	0.049
BRM-202	1.201	0.457
BRM-195	1.062	0.052
NM-92 (check)	0.990	0.060
NM-98 (check)	0.692	0.242

2001 and 2002. The experiments were laid out according to Randomized Complete Block Design with four replications at each site during each year. Seed beds were prepared by two deep ploughings followed by plankings and use of rotavator. Six rows each of 5 meter length per genotype were sown. Row to row distance was kept as 30 cm. Normal inputs like fertilizer (1 bag DAP per acre before sowing), weedicides (1.5 litres Stomp per acre before sowing) and two irrigations were applied during the growing period. All the cultural practices were carried out during the growth period. At maturity, the central

Table 5

Consolidated results of mung national uniform yield trial-kharif-2002 [yield (Kg ha<sup>-1</sup>)] received from coordinator pulses, NARC, Islamabad

Code/ Source	Genotype	L1	L2	L3	L4	L5	L6	L7	L8	L9	L10	L11	L12	L13	Av.
A / L5	98 cmg 003	1143.28	1493.25	270.36	1346.80	1085.50	776.66	507.70	554	303.72	455.62	92.67	229.90	1136.33	722.75
B / L5	98 cmg 016	1424.75	1484.50	422.91	1825.20	935.20	740.18	566.43	525	177.92	390.31	74.13	214.87	885.08	743.58
C / L5	98 cmg 018	535.15	1267.25	169.93	1863.16	1235.80	964.31	458.35	417	119.54	441.27	13.90	213.76	1311.81	693.17
D / L1	NM-1	1848.70	2204.75	411.44	2123.68	1091.07	847.90	533.41	551	266.88	416.88	90.35	136.94	709.60	864.05
E / L1	NM-2	1261.43	1527.75	353.06	2173.60	1040.97	672.41	409.36	421	235.61	394.78	76.45	252.73	1066.48	760.43
F / L10	SM-1	1310.08	1675.25	329.43	1561.56	1002.00	846.16	352.37	498	317.12	422.97	55.60	183.14	936.86	730.08
G / L4	C1/94-4-19	774.93	1805.50	575.11	1675.96	812.73	886.13	453.14	404	265.49	370.71	67.18	278.89	983.77	719.50
H / L4	C2/94-4-42	1150.23	1163.00	225.88	1883.96	779.33	740.18	472.60	432	319.70	396.71	74.13	281.12	859.72	675.27
I / L2	BRM-188	201.55	1336.75	399.63	1520.48	578.93	482.33	456.62	624	123.02	403.78	55.60	197.06	854.16	556.45
J / L2	BRM-195	378.78	2065.75	561.91	1431.56	775.07	505.61	505.61	639	93.13	391.87	39.38	90.18	698.48	628.34
K / L2	BRM-202	225.88	1415.00	212.32	1366.56	578.93	496.93	507.35	412	11.20	370.50	18.53	124.36	940.34	521.68
L / L14	Mung-1	847.90	1527.50	412.83	1517.43	935.20	834.00	454.53	593	132.05	379.29	57.92	308.95	854.50	687.32
M / L14	Mung-6	1098.10	2006.75	539.67	1789.84	912.93	617.59	518.47	407	218.93	333.31	23.17	22.67	860.06	745.58
N / L15	LIP5/5/89	427.43	1267.25	386.07	1538.68	979.73	796.47	419.09	545	401.78	443.20	121.93	157.54	954.93	647.62
O / L13	NCM-209	656.78	1510.50	555.31	1146.60	1030.03	1002.54	421.17	417	182.79	421.82	23.17	194.28	1240.23	684.78
P / L13	VC3960A88	1078.68	1475.75	356.19	1437.80	990.87	667.20	413.53	418	311.36	449.38	74.13	212.09	955.97	680.76
Q / L13	VC3960A89	1282.28	1369.50	747.13	1622.92	996.43	959.10	443.41	414	344.03	365.92	125.10	165.89	1134.24	766.92
R Check	NM-92	639.40	1267.25	348.20	2014.48	1024.27	948.68	377.73	417	321.09	362.13	64.87	214.32	882.65	683.23
S Check	NM-92	1120.69	1484.25	501.79	2249.52	796.03	990.38	324.91	419	398.24	356.77	143.63	228.23	944.16	765.97

## Locations

L1	NIAB, Jhang Road, Faisalabad	L9	Agricultural Research Station, Ahmad Wala Karak
L2	Regional Agricultural Research Institute, Bahawalpur	L10	Agricultural Research Station, Mingora, Swat
L3	Agricultural Research Institute, Dera Ismail Khan	L11	Barani Agricultural Research Station, Jarma, Kohat
L4	Arid Zone Research Institute, Bhakkar	L12	Barani Agricultural Research Station, Fateh Jang
L5	Barani Agricultural Research Institute (BARI), Chakwal	L13	NARC, Islamabad
L6	KARINA, Juglote, Gilgit	L14	AARI, Jhang Road, Faisalabad (Trial rejected due to disease)
L7	Pulses Research Station, Tando Jam	L15	Nuclear Institute of Agriculture (NIA), Tando Jam, Sindh
L8	RRI, Dokri, Sindh		

four rows of 4 meter length were harvested for grain yield determination. The data were subjected to stability analysis according to the method of Eberhart and Russell (1966).

## Results and Discussion

Analysis of variance of the data for grain yield is given in Table 1, which revealed that genotypes (G), locations (environments) (E) and G x E interaction mean squares were highly significant ( $P < 0.01$ ) for grain yield. Average grain yield ( $\text{Kg ha}^{-1}$ ) of various genotypes over years and across the locations is presented in Tables 2-3. These data revealed that the genotype BRM-195 yielded the highest ( $3056 \text{ Kg ha}^{-1}$ ) followed by BRM-188 ( $2559 \text{ Kg ha}^{-1}$ ) and check NM-92 ( $2091 \text{ Kg ha}^{-1}$ ) at all the five locations. The genotype BRM-195 gave 46.2 and 60% higher yield than the check varieties NM-92 and NM-98, respectively. The genotype BRM-202 yielded less than both the checks. Mean yield over all locations ranged from 1833 to  $3056 \text{ Kg ha}^{-1}$ . The regression of genotype mean yield on the environmental index resulted in regression coefficient (bi) ranging from 0.692 in NM-98 to 1.054 in BRM-188 (Table 4), which means that BRM-195 (bi=1.062) was generally adapted to all environments.

The other better performing genotypes were BRM-188 and NM-92. These genotypes had regression coefficient (bi) values near to unity and had comparatively higher yield than the grand mean yield ( $1675 \text{ Kg ha}^{-1}$ ) over all the locations. This shows that these were less responsive to environmental changes and generally adapted to all the environments. The genotypes BRM-202 and NM-98 had the highest value of  $Sd^2$  compared to other genotypes which means that these genotypes were less stable (Eberhart and Russell 1966). Arain and Siddiqi (1977), Sial *et al* (1999), Shindin and Lokteva (2000), Akhtar *et al* (2001) and Hussain *et al* (2002) have reported similar results.

The stable line i.e. BRM-195 is being tested in National Uniform Mung Yield Trial for its release for general cultivation in the southern Punjab. During 2002, BRM-195

yielded  $2066 \text{ kg ha}^{-1}$  in the National Trial at Bahawalpur compared with 1267 and  $1484 \text{ kg ha}^{-1}$  of the check varieties NM-92 and NM-98. BRM-195 also out yielded the check varieties NM-92 and NM-98 at Dera Ismail Khan and Mangora in NWFP and Tandojam and Dokri in the Sindh province (Table 5).

In the light of the present results, it is suggested that a new variety of any crop must not be released/approved for general cultivation until and unless it is tested across different locations of the province/country.

## References

- Akhtar L H, Ahmad M, Hussain M, Siddiqi S Z 2001 Stability analysis of advance stage wheat strains. *Annual Wheat Newsletter, Kansas State University, USA* **47** 129-130.
- Akhtar L H, Siddiqi S Z 2003 Current status of research on pulses in Pakistan. *Sci Tech Development* **22**(1) 16-28.
- Anonymous 2002 *Agricultural Statistics of Pakistan*. Ministry of Food, Agriculture and Livestock (Economic Wing), Islamabad, Government of Pakistan, pp 46-47.
- Arain A G, Siddiqi K A 1977 Stability parameters of wheat mutants. *Env Exp Bot* **17** 13-18.
- Eberhart S, Russell W A 1966 Stability parameters for comparing varieties. *Crop Sci* **6** 36-40.
- Finlay W, Wilkinson G N R 1963 The analysis of adaptation in a plant breeding programme. *Aust J Agric Res* **14** 742-754.
- Hussain A, Bakhsh A, Khan S, Mufti M U, Muhammad D 2002 Stability-analysis and genotype x environment Interaction of oat cultivars for green fodder yield and its components. *Sci Tech Development* **22**(1) 16-28.
- Shindin I M, Lokteva O V 2000 Evaluation of spring wheat varieties at Primorskey for ecological plasticity. *Ann Wheat Newslett* **46** 105-106.
- Sial M A, Jamali K D, Arain M A, Ahmad M 1999 Adaptability of semidwarf spring wheat in Sind Province. *Pak J Sci Ind Res* **42** (6) 342-344.

## MINERAL COMPONENTS IMPORTANT FOR HEALTH FROM ANIMAL SOURCES

E I Adeyeye\* and F J Faleye

Chemistry Department, University of Ado-Ekiti, PMB 5363, Nigeria

(Received December 31, 2002; accepted August 23, 2004)

Animal samples include two different types of snakes, frog and five different types of fishes. The flesh, bones, scales and heads of the animals were separated and analysed for moisture, ash and minerals. The minerals, were not detected from any sample. Cu, Cd, Pb, Co and Cr. The moisture content was generally low. The ash was consistently highest in the bone but consistently lowest in flesh among the fish and in the scale among the snakes. The concentration of the minerals was highly varied among the body parts. The Ca/P ratios ranged from excellent to poor. The Na/K ratios were generally on the high side ranging between 0.55-1.05. The mineral safety index was generally good for Na, P, Mg and Ca, poor for Fe but very bad for Zn. It is an indication that the samples were contaminated by Fe and Zn.

**Key words:** Animal samples, Ca/P and Na/K ratios, Mineral safety index.

### Introduction

Nigeria is predominantly an agricultural country although there is an active petrochemical industry in the Niger Delta area and industrial development is expanding, particularly in the south (Welcome 1979). Heavy urbanization along coastal rivers and lagoons, and intensive agriculture for cash crops in some other parts of the country, may give rise to local pollution problems.

Fish, an important source of animal protein of high biological value, vitamins A and D, and also contain several minerals such as Ca, Fe, Cd, Pb, etc., which may be beneficial or toxic to man depending on the exposure level (Bowen 1979; Mudambi and Rajagopal 1981). Fish is in increasing demand in Nigeria due to high population growth rate, increasing national income and increasing cost of meat and other sources of animal protein (Adeyeye 1997). The relatively high per caput consumption of fish has been attributed to greater availability of this product at relatively cheaper prices (Osajuyigbe 1981). Currently, about 40% of animal protein consumed in the country is derived from fish.

Biological magnification could lead to toxic levels of minerals in fish, even when the exposure is low. The proven toxicity of high concentrations of heavy metals in water to fishery and wild life (Cain *et al* 1980) poses the problem of an ultimate disequilibrium in the natural ecological balance. Apart from destabilising the ecosystem, the accumulation of these toxic metals in the aquatic food organisms is a potent threat to public health. The Minamata Bay epidemics remains a classic example (Goldwater 1971; Laws 1981).

Some reports have been published on the correlation between minerals in fish and their environment (Okoye 1991; Ipinmoroti

and Oshodi 1993; Adeyeye 1994). The health implications of the mineral distribution in the fish samples have not been seriously emphasized. In the current report, minerals were determined in five different types of fishes, an amphibian and two types of snakes. The flesh, heads, bones and scales of all the animals were separated appropriately before each part was analysed. This separation was necessary because when fish is roasted or smoke dried (as these samples) head, flesh and bone become soft enough for easy consumption. While it is only the flesh, scales and bone that can be consumed in the snakes but not the head. Based on the mineral composition results, the following parameters were further calculated: calcium/phosphorus (Ca/P) and sodium/potassium (Na/K) ratios and mineral safety index (MSI) of the various sample parts.

### Materials and Methods

The samples of animal were purchased from the Oba market (Ado-Ekiti, Ekiti State, Nigeria) in dry form. The samples were identified and each sample was divided into head, flesh, bone and scales as appropriate. Part of every sample were homogenized in Kenwood major blender, packed in labeled plastic containers and stored in the laboratory refrigerator for pending analysis. Analyses were carried out without further processing.

**Determination of moisture and ash.** Between 0.5217g-0.6275g of samples were weighed for moisture content determination and dry ashing (AOAC 1990). Samples were dried at 105°C until constant weight while ashing was carried out at a temperature of 540°C in the furnace (NEY M-525) to constant weight.

**Determination of minerals.** Each ashed sample was transferred into a 50 ml beaker, crucible was washed with 25 ml,

\*Author for correspondence

20% (v/v) nitric acid into corresponding beaker and then heated the beaker to boiling to break the ash. The solution was carefully filtered and transferred into 50 ml standard volumetric flask and made up to the mark with distilled de-ionised water (AOAC 1990). The phosphorus was determined colorimetrically by Spectronic 20 (Gallankamp UK) as described by Pearson (1976). Cu, Cd, Fe, Pb, Co., Zn, Cr, Mg and Ca were determined using a Perkin Elmer model 306 Atomic Absorption Spectrophotometer, while Na and K were determined using a flame photometer (Corning, UK, Model 405). All determinations were in duplicate. Earlier, the detection limits of the metals had been determined using the methods of Varian (1975). The optimum analytical range was 0.1 - 0.5 absorbance units with a coefficient of variation of 0.87% - 2.20%. All chemicals used were of analytical grade (BDH, London). Both the moisture and ash contents were reported as g/100g while all the minerals were reported as mg/100g.

*Statistical analyses.* Calcium/phosphorus (Ca/P) and sodium/potassium (Na/K) ratios were calculated for all the samples (Nieman *et al* 1992) and mineral safety index (MSI) (Hathcock 1985) as appropriate. The differences between the standard mineral safety index and the mineral safety index of the samples were also calculated. Mean standard deviation and coefficients of variation percent were also calculated where appropriate (Steel and Torrie 1960).

**Results and Discussion**

The scientific and vernacular names as well as the body parts used in the analyses are all shown in Table 1. The heads of the snakes were not analysed because they are normally not consumed as food. The other parts analysed can be consumed although the part consumed can depend on an individual choice.

Table 2 depicts the moisture content of the various samples. Only sample E<sub>3</sub> had a high moisture content of 39.10g/100g, this might be due to the fact that the drying process had not been completed. All other samples had low moisture content values, this would ensure a fairly long keeping quality for the samples. This is a good advantage because frequent electricity failure is rampant here. The ash content of the samples is depicted in Table 2. The ash content of any sample is an indication of its mineral content. In all the samples, the bones (A<sub>2</sub>, B<sub>2</sub>, C<sub>2</sub>, D<sub>2</sub>, E<sub>2</sub>, F<sub>2</sub>, G<sub>2</sub>, and H<sub>2</sub>) were consistently highest in their ash levels; while scales had the lowest levels of ash in snakes (A<sub>3</sub> and B<sub>3</sub>), the flesh had the lowest levels among the other aquatic samples (C<sub>1</sub>, D<sub>1</sub>, E<sub>1</sub>, F<sub>1</sub>, G<sub>1</sub>, and H<sub>1</sub>). The high ash values in the bones were consistent with the high ash levels in the cheliped, thoracic sterna and small thoracic appendages

**Table 1**  
Scientific and vernacular names of the animal samples

Animal sample	Animal part	Sample number	Vernacular name (Y) <sup>a</sup>	English name	Systematic name
Snake	Flesh	A <sub>1</sub>	Oworu	Cobra	<i>Serpentes ophidia</i>
	Bone	A <sub>2</sub>	"	"	"
	Scales	A <sub>3</sub>	"	"	"
	Flesh	B <sub>1</sub>	Ogbara	Wart	<i>Channa obscura</i>
	Bone	B <sub>2</sub>	"	"	"
	Scales	B <sub>3</sub>	"	"	"
Frog	Flesh	C <sub>1</sub>	Konko	African bull frog	<i>Rana adspersa</i>
	Bone	C <sub>2</sub>	"	"	"
	Head	C <sub>3</sub>	"	"	"
Fish	Flesh	D <sub>1</sub>	Abo	Sole	<i>Cynoglossus senegalensis</i>
	Bone	D <sub>2</sub>	"	"	"
	Head	D <sub>3</sub>	"	"	"
	Scales	D <sub>4</sub>	"	"	"
	Flesh	E <sub>1</sub>	Kalamu	Fresh water sardine	<i>Pellonula afzeliusi</i>
	Bone	E <sub>2</sub>	"	"	"
	Head	E <sub>3</sub>	"	"	"
	Flesh	F <sub>1</sub>	Doje	Silver fish	<i>Notopterus ater</i>
	Bone	F <sub>2</sub>	"	"	"
	Head	F <sub>3</sub>	"	"	"
Crab	Scales	F <sub>4</sub>	"	"	"
	Flesh	G <sub>1</sub>	Epiya	Tilapia	<i>Oreochromis niloticus</i>
	Bone	G <sub>2</sub>	"	"	"
	Head	G <sub>3</sub>	"	"	"
	Flesh	H <sub>1</sub>	Abori	Mudfish	<i>Clarias anguillarlis</i>
	Bone	H <sub>2</sub>	"	"	"
	Head	H <sub>3</sub>	"	"	"

<sup>a</sup>Y, Yoruba.

of the male and female samples of fresh water crab (*Sudana-nautes africanus africanus*) (Adeyeye 2002).

The mineral elements analysed for are also depicted in Table 2. The minerals were not detected in the samples are Cu, Cd, Pb, Co and Cr while Fe was not detected in D<sub>4</sub> and G<sub>2</sub>, also Zn was not detected in D<sub>4</sub>. It is gratifying that both Pb and Cd were not detected in any of the samples since both metals are not needed in the body for any biochemical process. In literature, the values of Pb in *Illisha africana* fish from fresh water ponds ranged between 0.56-2.52ppm in various body parts on dry weight basis (Adeyeye 1993), while the values in fresh, lagoon and sea water fish samples ranged from 0.000 - 0.151ppm

**Table 2**  
Moisture, ash and mineral contents of the various samples

Sample	g/100g		Minerals (mg/100g)											
	Moisture	Ash	Cu	Cd	Fe	Pb	Co	Zn	Cr	Na	K	Mg	Ca	P
A <sub>1</sub>	7.8	11.6	ND <sup>a</sup>	ND	8.4	ND	ND	30.2	ND	40.2	53.0	38.3	4.7	106.3
A <sub>2</sub>	7.4	67.0	ND	ND	6.8	ND	ND	54.5	ND	16.5	16.8	12.9	14.8	3.0
A <sub>3</sub>	5.0	2.4	ND	ND	25.7	ND	ND	45.8	ND	158.2	290.0	115.1	158.1	405.3
B <sub>1</sub>	10.3	9.5	ND	ND	10.3	ND	ND	54.9	ND	15.5	16.7	14.5	9.4	28.6
B <sub>2</sub>	7.6	40.1	ND	ND	6.3	ND	ND	59.7	ND	12.6	19.2	15.3	15.8	3.2
B <sub>3</sub>	2.2	5.2	ND	ND	37.0	ND	ND	49.1	ND	116.7	170.9	61.6	125.5	354.2
C <sub>1</sub>	6.8	8.0	ND	ND	11.4	ND	ND	31.7	ND	17.9	22.5	16.1	17.1	18.0
C <sub>2</sub>	5.8	57.0	ND	ND	6.2	ND	ND	31.1	ND	37.7	60.6	50.1	34.5	10.4
C <sub>3</sub>	4.6	32.8	ND	ND	5.0	ND	ND	35.6	ND	22.4	29.4	25.2	19.7	74.1
D <sub>1</sub>	10.7	8.7	ND	ND	5.2	ND	ND	17.4	ND	21.6	21.2	16.3	14.2	36.4
D <sub>2</sub>	2.4	47.6	ND	ND	22.7	ND	ND	47.4	ND	220.5	323.0	242.9	193.2	33.2
D <sub>3</sub>	6.9	23.3	ND	ND	7.7	ND	ND	15.9	ND	78.6	92.7	82.5	53.3	128.5
D <sub>4</sub>	9.0	26.1	ND	ND	ND	ND	ND	ND	ND	784.0	950.0	821.7	558.2	1711.8
E <sub>1</sub>	11.0	7.2	ND	ND	5.3	ND	ND	24.0	ND	14.5	20.3	16.8	10.1	25.2
E <sub>2</sub>	6.2	57.8	ND	ND	5.7	ND	ND	38.8	ND	94.8	120.7	97.1	97.3	20.5
E <sub>3</sub>	39.1	33.6	ND	ND	11.6	ND	ND	43.9	ND	42.1	40.1	38.7	32.7	104.9
F <sub>1</sub>	10.3	8.5	ND	ND	4.5	ND	ND	10.8	ND	11.2	16.5	12.8	128.0	15.0
F <sub>2</sub>	1.5	50.4	ND	ND	7.5	ND	ND	83.5	ND	196.7	191.8	150.1	136.6	28.8
F <sub>3</sub>	2.8	25.5	ND	ND	4.6	ND	ND	39.6	ND	147.8	147.8	122.2	90.1	132.5
F <sub>4</sub>	0.4	18.4	ND	ND	37.2	ND	ND	57.4	ND	346.3	442.1	3.9	429.4	605.0
G <sub>1</sub>	8.9	9.7	ND	ND	7.7	ND	ND	19.2	ND	23.9	34.3	29.2	34.7	57.1
G <sub>2</sub>	0.2	53.4	ND	ND	ND	ND	ND	36.6	ND	229.4	384.7	289.2	158.2	907.7
G <sub>3</sub>	4.7	45.5	ND	ND	9.4	ND	ND	30.7	ND	41.5	49.4	48.5	39.5	141.4
H <sub>1</sub>	10.1	5.0	ND	ND	8.4	ND	ND	26.9	ND	28.8	35.5	28.6	31.5	14.7
H <sub>2</sub>	6.1	43.5	ND	ND	11.0	ND	ND	46.4	ND	94.1	116.1	110.8	102.0	24.0
H <sub>3</sub>	12.1	16.5	ND	ND	7.9	ND	ND	26.6	ND	37.3	43.2	34.3	33.6	95.2

ND<sup>a</sup>, not detected.

in various parts on wet weight basis (Odukoya and Ajayi 1987). The corresponding Cd values in the references were 0.10 - 0.34 ppm (Adeyeye 1993) and 0.000- 0.857ppm (Odukoya and Ajayi 1987). This means that the current samples were safer from these two metals.

It is well-known (Buss and Robertson 1976; Mertz 1981; Oshodi and Ipinmoroti 1990; Fagbemi and Oshodi 1991) that mineral elements are necessary for life. Major role of iron is in the formation of haemoglobin. Fe was highest in their group for A<sub>3</sub> (25.67mg/100g), B<sub>3</sub> (37.04mg/100g) and F<sub>4</sub> (37.23mg/100g) which were in all scales but ND was recorded for another scale sample (D<sub>4</sub>). Half of the iron in meat is present as haeme iron (in haemoglobin). This is well-absorbed, about 15 -35%, a figure that can be contrasted with other forms of iron, such as that from plant foods, at 1-10% (Bender 1992). Not only is the iron of meat well absorbed but it enhances the

absorption of iron from other sources for example, the addition of meat to a legume/cereal diet can double the amount of iron absorbed and so contribute significantly to the prevention of anaemia, which is so wide-spread in developing countries like Nigeria (Wheby 1974; Bender 1992). Iron facilitates the oxidation of carbohydrates, proteins and fats. Many of the samples are good sources of iron.

Zinc was widely distributed among the samples except in D<sub>4</sub> where ND was recorded. Zinc is present in all tissues of the body and is a component of more than 50 enzymes (Bender 1992). Meat is the richest source of zinc in the diet and supplies one third to one half of the total zinc intake of meat eaters. Zinc dietary deficiency has been found in adolescent boys in the Middle East eating a poor diet based largely on unleavened bread (Bender 1992). Families and individuals who may be using vegetable and cereal sources of protein be-



**Table 3**  
Ratios of Na/K and Ca/P; mineral safety index of Na, Mg, P, Ca, Fe and Zn for the various samples

Sample	Ratio		Mineral									Safety			Index						
	Na/K	Ca/P	Na			Mg			P			Ca			Fe			Zn			
	TV <sup>a</sup>	CV <sup>b</sup>	D <sup>c</sup>	TV	CV	D	TV	CV	D	TV	CV	D	TV	CV	D	TV	CV	D	TV	CV	D
A <sub>1</sub>	0.8	0.04	4.8	0.4	4.4	15	1.4	13.6	10	0.9	9.2	10	0.04	10.0	6.7	3.7	3.0	33	66.4	-33.4	
A <sub>2</sub>	1.0	5.0	4.8	0.2	4.6	15	0.5	14.5	10	0.02	10.0	10	0.12	29.9	6.7	3.0	3.7	33	119.8	-86.8	
A <sub>3</sub>	0.6	0.4	4.8	1.5	3.3	15	4.3	10.7	10	3.2	6.8	10	1.3	8.7	6.7	11.5	-4.8	33	100.8	-67.8	
B <sub>1</sub>	0.9	0.3	4.8	0.14	4.7	15	0.5	14.5	10	0.2	9.8	10	0.1	9.9	6.7	4.6	2.1	33	120.7	-87.7	
B <sub>2</sub>	0.7	4.9	4.8	0.12	4.7	15	0.6	14.4	10	0.03	10.0	10	0.13	9.9	6.7	2.6	4.1	33	131.3	-98.3	
B <sub>3</sub>	0.7	0.4	4.8	1.1	3.7	15	1.1	13.7	10	2.8	7.2	10	1.0	9.0	6.7	16.6	-9.9	33	108.1	-75.1	
C <sub>1</sub>	0.8	0.9	4.8	0.2	4.6	15	0.6	14.4	10	0.14	9.9	10	0.14	9.9	6.7	5.1	1.6	33	69.8	-36.8	
C <sub>2</sub>	0.6	3.3	4.8	0.4	4.4	15	1.9	13.1	10	0.1	9.9	10	0.3	9.7	6.7	2.8	3.9	33	68.4	-35.4	
C <sub>3</sub>	0.8	0.3	4.8	0.2	4.6	15	0.9	14.1	10	0.6	9.4	10	0.2	9.8	6.7	2.3	4.5	33	78.4	-45.4	
D <sub>1</sub>	1.0	0.4	4.8	0.2	4.6	15	0.6	14.4	10	0.3	9.7	10	0.12	29.9	6.7	2.3	4.4	33	38.4	-5.4	
D <sub>2</sub>	0.7	5.8	4.8	2.1	2.7	15	9.1	5.9	10	0.3	9.7	10	1.6	8.4	6.7	10.1	-3.4	33	104.2	-71.2	
D <sub>3</sub>	0.9	0.4	4.8	0.8	4.1	15	3.1	11.9	10	1.0	8.9	10	0.4	9.6	6.7	3.4	3.3	33	34.0	-2.0	
D <sub>4</sub>	0.8	0.3	4.8	7.5	-2.7	15	30.8	15.8	10	13.7	-3.7	10	4.7	5.4	6.7	-*	-	33	-	-	
E <sub>1</sub>	0.7	0.4	4.8	0.14	4.7	15	0.6	4.4	10	0.8	9.8	10	0.1	9.9	6.7	2.4	4.3	33	52.0	-19.0	
E <sub>2</sub>	0.8	4.7	4.8	0.9	3.9	15	3.6	1.4	10	0.2	9.8	10	0.8	9.2	6.7	2.6	4.1	33	85.3	-52.3	
E <sub>3</sub>	1.1	0.3	4.8	0.4	4.4	15	1.4	3.6	10	0.8	9.2	10	0.3	9.7	6.7	5.2	1.5	33	96.6	-63.6	
F <sub>1</sub>	0.7	81.7	4.8	0.1	4.7	10	0.5	4.5	10	0.1	9.9	10	10.2	-0.2	6.7	2.0	4.7	33	23.7	9.3	
F <sub>2</sub>	1.0	4.7	4.8	1.9	2.9	15	5.6	9.4	10	0.3	9.8	10	1.1	8.9	6.7	3.3	3.4	33	183.7	-150.7	
F <sub>3</sub>	1.0	0.7	4.8	1.4	3.4	15	4.6	10.4	10	1.1	8.9	10	0.8	9.3	6.7	2.0	4.7	33	87.0	-54.0	
F <sub>4</sub>	0.8	0.7	4.8	3.3	1.5	15	0.1	14.9	10	4.8	5.2	10	3.6	6.4	6.7	16.6	-9.9	33	126.3	-93.3	
G <sub>1</sub>	0.7	0.6	4.8	0.2	4.6	15	1.1	13.9	10	0.5	9.5	10	0.3	9.7	6.7	3.4	3.3	33	42.1	-9.1	
G <sub>2</sub>	0.6	0.2	4.8	2.2	2.6	15	10.8	4.2	10	7.3	2.7	10	1.3	8.7	6.7	-	-	33	80.5	-47.5	
G <sub>3</sub>	0.8	0.3	4.8	0.4	4.4	15	1.8	13.2	10	1.1	8.9	10	0.3	9.7	6.7	4.2	2.5	33	67.6	-34.6	
H <sub>1</sub>	0.8	2.1	4.8	0.3	4.5	15	1.1	13.9	10	0.1	9.9	10	0.3	9.7	6.7	3.7	3.0	33	59.1	-26.1	
H <sub>2</sub>	0.8	4.3	4.8	0.9	3.9	15	4.2	10.8	10	0.2	9.8	10	0.8	9.2	6.7	4.9	1.8	33	102.0	-69.0	
H <sub>3</sub>	0.9	0.4	4.8	0.4	4.4	15	1.3	13.7	10	0.8	9.3	10	0.3	9.7	6.7	3.5	3.2	33	58.6	-25.6	

<sup>a</sup>TV, Table value; <sup>b</sup>CV, Calculated sample value; <sup>c</sup>D, Difference in value; \*, -, Not calculated.

cause of low incomes or as an attempt to cope with inflation may not be able to meet the zinc allowances (about 15-20mg) per day. The zinc in these sources is not available as in animal sources (NAS 1971).

The animal samples were good sources of magnesium, sodium and potassium. The sodium and potassium levels here were lower than the levels in *Cyprinus carpio* and *Clarias gariepinus* fish (Adeyeye 1996) and also lower (together with magnesium) than in three different types of land snails consumed in Nigeria (Adeyeye 1996). Magnesium is an activator of many enzyme systems and maintains the electrical potential in nerves (Shils 1973; Shils and Young 1988). Potassium is primarily an intracellular cation, mostly this cation is bound to protein and with sodium influences osmotic pressure and contributes to normal pH equilibrium (Sandstead 1967).

The calcium levels were reasonably distributed among the samples. They were particularly high in the scales followed by the bones. This meant these samples could serve as good sources of the element. Calcium, in conjunction with phosphorus, magnesium, manganese, vitamins A, C and D, chlorine and protein, are involved in bone formation but calcium is the principal contributor (Fleck 1976). Calcium plays an important role in blood clotting, in muscles contraction and in certain enzymes in metabolic processes. Calcium tends to be a kind of co-ordinator among inorganic elements, if excessive amount of potassium, magnesium or sodium are present in the body, calcium is capable of assuming a corrective role (Fleck 1976). Although rickets in children is generally attributed to the lack of vitamin D, insufficient intakes of calcium and phosphorus, as well as an imbalance of these two minerals, may

**Table 4**  
 Mean ( $\bar{x}$ ) standard deviation (sd) and coefficient of variation percent (CV%) for the various parameters determine din the sample

Sample	g/100g		mg/100g						Ratio		Mineral safety index						
	Moisture	Ash	Zn	Fe	Na	Mg	K	Ca	P	Na/K	Ca/P	Na	Zn	Ca	Mg	Fe	P
A <sub>1</sub> -A <sub>3</sub> ; $\bar{X}$	6.7	27.0	43.5	13.6	71.6	55.4	119.9	59.2	171.5	0.8	1.8	0.7	95.7	0.5	2.1	6.1	1.4
SD	1.5	34.9	12.3	10.5	75.9	53.2	148.4	85.8	208.9	0.2	2.8	0.7	27.1	0.7	2.0	4.7	1.7
CV%	22.4	129.3	28.3	77.1	106.0	96.0	123.7	145.0	121.8	49.0	152.8	105.8	28.3	146.9	96.2	77.0	121.9
B <sub>1</sub> -B <sub>3</sub> ; $\bar{X}$	6.7	21.3	54.6	17.9	48.3	30.5	68.9	50.2	128.7	0.8	1.9	0.5	120.0	0.4	1.1	8.0	1.0
SD	4.1	24.2	5.3	16.7	59.3	27.0	88.3	65.3	195.7	29.0	2.6	0.6	11.6	0.5	1.0	7.5	1.6
CV%	61.6	113.7	9.7	93.6	122.9	88.7	128.1	130.0	152.1	19.7	141.6	123.9	9.7	128.6	88.6	93.6	151.5
C <sub>1</sub> -C <sub>3</sub> ; $\bar{X}$	5.7	32.6	32.8	7.5	26.0	30.5	37.5	13.4	10.8	0.7	1.5	0.2	72.2	0.2	1.1	3.4	0.3
SD	1.1	24.5	2.5	3.4	10.4	17.6	20.3	8.7	7.0	0.1	1.6	0.1	5.4	0.1	0.7	1.5	0.3
CV%	19.4	75.2	7.5	45.2	39.9	57.8	54.1	64.7	67.0	12.3	106.0	41.7	7.5	40.0	57.9	45.2	103.7
D <sub>1</sub> -D <sub>4</sub> ; $\bar{X}$	7.3	26.4	26.9*	11.9*	276.2	290.9	346.8	204.7	477.5	0.9	1.7	2.7	59.2	1.7	10.9	5.3	3.8
SD	3.6	16.0	17.7*	9.5*	348.7	366.4	422.3	247.9	824.1	0.1	2.7	3.3	39.0	2.1	13.7	4.2	6.6
CV%	49.6	60.7	65.9*	79.7*	126.3	126.0	121.8	121.1	172.6	16.5	156.3	126.0	65.9	121.1	121.1	79.8	172.5
E <sub>1</sub> -E <sub>3</sub> ; $\bar{X}$	18.8	32.9	35.6	7.6	50.5	50.9	60.4	46.7	50.2	0.9	1.8	0.5	78.0	0.4	1.9	3.4	0.4
SD	17.8	25.3	10.3	3.5	40.8	41.5	53.2	45.2	47.5	0.2	2.5	0.4	23.2	0.4	1.6	1.6	0.4
CV%	94.8	77.1	29.0	46.6	80.8	81.6	88.1	96.8	94.5	20.0	139.0	81.3	29.7	97.4	82.1	46.4	95.0
F <sub>1</sub> -F <sub>4</sub> ; $\bar{X}$	3.7	25.7	47.8	13.5	175.5	72.3	199.6	471.0	195.3	0.9	22.0	1.7	105.2	3.9	2.7	6.0	1.6
SD	4.5	17.9	30.6	15.9	138.3	74.7	178.0	526.5	278.1	0.2	39.9	1.3	67.3	4.4	2.8	7.1	2.2
CV%	120.1	69.6	64.0	118.2	78.8	103.4	89.2	111.8	142.4	19.5	181.6	78.1	64.0	111.7	103.3	118.3	142.3
G <sub>1</sub> -G <sub>3</sub> ; $\bar{X}$	4.6	36.2	28.8	8.5 <sup>a</sup>	98.3	122.3	156.1	77.5	368.7	0.7	0.4	0.9	63.4	0.6	4.6	3.8	3.0
SD	4.4	23.3	8.9	1.2 <sup>a</sup>	113.9	144.9	198.1	69.9	468.7	0.12	0.2	1.1	19.5	0.6	5.4	0.5	3.7
CV%	95.2	64.4	30.8	13.8 <sup>b</sup>	115.9	118.4	126.9	90.2	127.1	16.9	59.5	116.0	30.8	90.6	118.6	13.9	126.8
H <sub>1</sub> -H <sub>3</sub> ; $\bar{X}$	9.4	21.6	33.3	9.1	53.4	57.9	64.9	55.7	44.6	0.8	2.2	0.5	73.2	0.5	2.2	4.1	0.4
SD	3.0	19.8	11.3	1.7	35.5	45.9	44.5	40.1	44.1	0.03	2.0	0.3	24.9	0.3	1.7	0.8	0.3
CV%	32.2	91.3	34.0	18.6	66.4	79.3	58.5	72.0	98.7	3.6	87.1	66.7	34.0	71.7	79.3	18.7	97.1

<sup>3</sup>D<sub>4</sub> not used to calculate for X, SD, CV%; <sup>a</sup>G<sub>2</sub> not used to calculate for X, SD, CV%.

result in the disease. Osteomalacia, the adult rickets may also be due to this condition. Osteoporosis (bone thinning) is said to be more common among older people, females and whites, according to Moldswor *et al* (1965), than among younger people, males and non-whites. This shows that normal level of calcium in the diet should be maintained throughout life.

Low values of phosphorus were generally observed for the bones (A<sub>2</sub>, B<sub>2</sub>, C<sub>2</sub>, D<sub>2</sub>, and E<sub>2</sub>) but very high (907.69mg/100g) in G<sub>2</sub>. Other samples had good yield of phosphorus. Phosphorus is always found with Ca in the body, both contributing to the supportive structure of the body. It is present in cells and in the blood as soluble phosphate ion, as well as in lipids, proteins, carbohydrates and energy transfer enzymes (NAS 1974). Phosphorus is an essential component in nucleic acids and the nucleoproteins responsible for cell division, reproduction and the transmission of hereditary traits (Hegsted 1973). Our current report in phosphorus were generally lower than the values observed for various parts of male and female fresh water crab (*Sudana nautes africanus africanus*) (Adeyeye 2002).

Table 3 depicts the Na/K and Ca/P ratios as well as the mineral safety index (MSI) for Na, Mg, P, Ca, Fe and Zn. Modern diets, which are rich in animal proteins and phosphorus, may promote the loss of calcium in the urine (Shils and Young 1988). This has led to the concept of the Ca/P ratio. If the Ca/P ratio is low (low calcium, high phosphorus intake), more than the normal amount of calcium may be lost in the urine, which result to decrease the calcium level in bones. In animals, a Ca/P ratio above two (twice as much calcium as phosphorus) helps to increase the absorption of calcium in the small intestine. Such samples in our results included A<sub>2</sub>, B<sub>2</sub>, C<sub>2</sub>, D<sub>2</sub>, E<sub>2</sub>, F<sub>1</sub>, F<sub>2</sub>, H<sub>1</sub> and H<sub>2</sub>. This may help to increase the calcium content of bones. Some researchers are advising that one should eat more foods that are high in calcium but low in phosphorus. Table 3 outlines the calcium to phosphorus ratio of the samples. Food is considered “good” if the ratio is above one and “poor” if the ratio is less than 0.50 (Nieman *et al* 1992). This meant 50.0% of our samples were poor in Ca/P ratio. A good consumption of vegetables will correct this anomaly. This concern to the sodium and potassium ratio (Na/K). For

prevention of high blood pressure, a Na/K ratio of 0.60 is recommended (Nieman *et al* 1992). The Na/K ratio of our samples were mostly above 0.60 with 96.15% samples greater than 0.60 while only 3.846% of the samples were slightly lower (0.55, sample A3). In other words, most of the samples would promote high blood pressure disease. Foods that have low sodium, high-potassium values include mostly fruits, vegetables and low sodium cereals (Nieman *et al* 1992) which can be consumed with the animal protein samples.

The standard mineral safety index (MSI) for the minerals are Na (4.8), Mg (15), P (10), Ca (10), Fe (6.7), and Zn (33). For Na, all MSI values were low except for D<sub>4</sub> (with a value of 7.53) with positive values for the difference between the standard value of MSI and the calculated value of MSI. This meant that the samples might not be overloading the body rich with sodium. For MSI of Mg only D<sub>4</sub> was above the USRDA by 15.81 times (Hathcock 1985). For P, Ca and Fe, the odd samples out respectively were D<sub>4</sub> (-3.69), F<sub>1</sub> (-0.23), A<sub>3</sub> (-4.77), B<sub>3</sub> (-9.86), D<sub>2</sub> (-3.44) and F<sub>4</sub> (-9.94). The implication of the above is that abnormally high levels of Na, Mg and P were present in D<sub>4</sub>; Ca in F<sub>1</sub> and Fe in A<sub>3</sub>, B<sub>3</sub>, D<sub>2</sub> and F<sub>4</sub>. Samples A<sub>3</sub>, B<sub>3</sub>, D<sub>2</sub> and F<sub>4</sub> could cause the reduction of zinc absorption in the small intestine (O'Dell 1984) and iron poisoning particularly in children (Herbert 1987). With the exception of F<sub>1</sub>, all the Zn MSI values were greater than 33. This meant all the samples have Zinc values far above the recommended adult intake. The minimum toxic dose is 500mg, or 33 times the RDA (Hathcock 1985). High doses of zinc can be harmful. Zinc supplements can decrease the amount of high density lipoprotein circulating in the blood, increasing risk of heart disease (Anon 1986). Excess zinc interacts with other minerals, such as copper and iron, decreasing their absorption. In animals, zinc supplements decrease the absorption of iron so much that anaemia is produced (Greger 1987). When patients are given 150 mg of zinc per day, copper deficiency results. Intakes of zinc only 3.5mg/day above the RDA decrease copper absorption (Festa 1985). In animals, copper deficiency causes scarring of the heart muscle tissue and low levels of calcium in the bone (Anon 1986). Excess zinc also decreases the functioning of the immune system. From the foregoing, most of the samples would lead to excess zinc consumption with its deleterious effects.

The sources of the high levels of iron and zinc in the samples could have been due to either from the foods they consumed or from their environments or both. Zinc is of particular interest from automotive pollution consideration and is also greatly related to vehicular emission. Iron may have its origin in corrosion of iron materials, as most vehicles on roads are aged and disjointed parts are left on the road indiscriminately

(Ogunsola 1994). The inwash of the corroded vehicles into the aquatic environment could lead to high biological accumulation of iron and zinc in the samples (Montaque and Montaque 1971) hence their high concentration in the samples.

The statistical results for all the samples are shown in Table 4. All the parameters analysed for or calculated were highly varied in the various samples. The high coefficients of variation percent in the majority of the samples attested to this. However, for all the samples the Na/K ratio CV% were generally low with values ranging between 3.61 - 28.95.

From the above, it is seen that the samples were good sources of the nutritionally valuable minerals. It is also seen that each part differently concentrated the minerals to different levels. While, some of the Ca/P ratios were good and the Na/K ratios would require nutritional correction in terms of consumption of low sodium and high potassium foods with them. Efforts should be made to reduce drastically the pollution of environment by iron and zinc which could accumulate to deleterious levels.

## References

- Adeyeye E I 1993 Trace heavy metal distribution in *africana* fish organs and tissue I: lead and cadmium. *Ghana J Chem* **1**(8) 377-384.
- Adeyeye E I 1994 Determination of trace heavy metals in *I. africana* fish and in associated water and soil sediments from some fish ponds. *Int J Environ Studies* **45** 231-238.
- Adeyeye E I 1996 Waste yield, proximate and mineral composition of three different types of land snails found in Nigeria. *Int J Food Sci Nutr* **47** 111-116.
- Adeyeye E I 1997 Water quality criteria and the relationship between the distribution and concentration of some mineral elements in soil sediments, ambient water and the body parts of *Clarias gariepinus* fish in a freshwater pond. *Ghana J Chem* **3** (2) 42-50.
- Adeyeye E I 2002 Determination of the chemical composition of the nutritionally valuable parts of male and female common West African freshwater crab *Sudana-nautes africanus africanus*. *Int J Food Sci Nutr* **53** 189-196.
- Adeyeye E I, Akinyugha N J, Fesobi M E, Tenabe V O 1996 Determination of some metals in *Clarias gariepinus*, *Cyprinus carpio* and *Oreochromis niloticus* fishes in a polyculture freshwater pond and their environments. *Aquaculture* **147** 205-241.
- Anon 1986 Adverse effects of zinc megadoses. In: *Nutrition*, eds Nieman DC, Butterworth DE, Nieman CN, Wm C Brown Publishers, Dubuque, USA, pp 297-299.
- AOAC 1990 *Official Methods of Analysis*. Association of

- Official Analytical Chemists, Washington DC, USA, 15<sup>th</sup> ed, Sections 12.1.7; 968.08; 4.1.28.
- Bender A 1992 Meat and meat products in human nutrition in developing countries. *FAO Food and Nutrition Paper 53*, FAO, Rome, Italy, pp 46-47.
- Bowen H J M 1979 Environmental chemistry of the elements. *Ghana J Chem* **3**(2), 42-50.
- Buss D, Robertson J 1976 *Manual of Nutrition*. Her Majesty's Stationary Office, London, UK, 8<sup>th</sup> ed, pp 32-40.
- Cain J R, Paschal D C, Hayden C M 1980 Toxicity and bioaccumulation of cadmium in the colonial green algae (*Scenedesmus obliquus*). *Arch Environ Contam Toxicol* **9** 9-16.
- Fagbemi T N, Oshodi A A 1991 Chemical composition and functional properties of full fat fluted pumpkin seed flour (*Telfaira occidentalis*). *Nig Food J* **9** 26-32.
- Festa M D 1985 Effect of zinc intake on copper excretion and retention in men. *Am J Clin Nutr* **41** 285-292.
- Fleck H 1976 *Introduction to Nutrition*, Macmillan, New York, USA, 3<sup>rd</sup> ed, pp 207-219.
- Goldwater L J 1971 Mercury in the environment. *Sci Am* **224** (5) 15-21.
- Greger J L 1987 Food, supplements and fortified foods; scientific evaluations in regard to toxicology and nutrient bioavailability, *J Am Diet Assoc* **87** 1369-1373.
- Hathcock J N 1985 Quantitative evaluation of vitamin safety. *Pharmacy Times* 104-113.
- Hegsted D M 1973 Calcium and phosphorus. In: *Modern Nutrition in Health and Disease*, Ch 6, Sect A. Lea and Febiger, Philadelphia, PA, USA, In: *Introduction to Nutrition*, Fleck H 1976. Macmillan, New York, USA, 3<sup>rd</sup> ed, pp 207-213.
- Herbert V 1987 Recommended dietary intakes (RDI) of iron in humans. *Am J Clin Nutr* **45** 679-686.
- Ipinmoroti K O, Oshodi A A 1993 Determination of trace metals in fish, associated waters and soil sediments from fish ponds. *Disc Innov* **5** 135-138.
- Laws E A 1981 *Aquatic pollution*. A Wiley-Interscience Publication, John Wiley & Sons, New York, USA, pp 301-369.
- Mertz W 1981 Recommended dietary allowances up to date-trace minerals. *J Am Diet Assoc* **64**(2) 163-167.
- Moldswor M, Zimmerman S J, Collins L C 1965 Incidence of osteoporosis in elderly whites and elderly Negroes. *J Am Med Assoc* **194**(8) 859-862.
- Montague K, Montague P 1971 *Mercury*. Sierra Club, San Francisco, USA, pp 1-158.
- Mudambi S R, Rajagopal M V 1981 Fundamentals of food and nutrition. Wiley Eastern Limited, New Delhi, India, pp 57-63.
- NAS 1971 Food and nutrition board: zinc in human nutrition. In: *Summary of Proceedings of a Workshop*, 4-5 December 1971. National Academy of Sciences - National Council, Washington DC, USA.
- NAS 1974 Food and nutrition board: recommended dietary allowances. In: *Introduction to Nutrition*. Macmillan, National Academy of Sciences, New York, p 17.
- Nieman D C, Butterworth D E, Nieman C N 1992 *Nutrition*. Wm C, Brown Publishers, Dubuque, USA, pp 237-312.
- O'Dell B L 1984 Bioavailability of trace elements. *Nutr Rev* **42** 301-308.
- Odukoya O O, Ajayi S O 1987 Trace heavy metals in Nigerian fishes I: Lead and cadmium. *Nig J Nutr Sci* **8**(2) 105-113.
- Ogunsola O J 1994 Traffic pollution: preliminary elemental characterization of roadside dust in Lagos, Nigeria. *The Science of the Total Environment* **146/147** 175-184.
- Okoye B C O 1991 Heavy metals and organisms in the Lagos lagoon. *Int J Environ Stud* **37** 285-292.
- Oshodi A A, Ipinmoroti K O 1990 Determination of some nutritionally valuable minerals in *Irvingia gabonensis*. *Ghana J Chem* **1**(2) 138-142.
- Osajuyigbe O 1981 Public investment in fisheries development in Nigeria. M.Sc thesis, Department of Agriculture Economics, University of Ife, Ile-Ife.
- Pearson D 1976 *Chemical Analysis of Foods*. J A Churchill, London, UK, 7<sup>th</sup> ed, pp 7-11.
- Sandstead H H 1967 Present knowledge of minerals. In: *Knowledge in Nutrition*. Chap 28, Nutrition Foundation New York, USA, In: *Introduction to Nutrition*, ed Fleck H 1976. Macmillan, New York, USA, 3<sup>rd</sup> ed, pp 204.
- Shils M E 1973 Magnesium. In: *Modern Nutrition in Health and Disease*, eds Goodhart R S, Shils M E, Chap 6, Sect B. Lea and Febiger, Philadelphia, USA. In: *Introduction to nutrition*, ed Fleck H 1976. Macmillan, New York, USA, 3<sup>rd</sup> ed, pp 214-216.
- Shils M E G, Young V R 1988 *Modern Nutrition in Health and Disease*, Lea and Febiger, Philadelphia, USA. In: *Nutrition*, eds Nieman DC, Butterworth DE, Nieman CN 1992. Wm C Brown Publishers, Dubuque, USA, pp 276-282.
- Steel R G D, Torrie J H 1960 *Principles and Procedures of Statistics*. Mc Graw-Hill, London, UK, pp 7-30.
- Varian T 1975 *Basic Atomic Absorption Spectroscopy-A Modern Introduction*. Dominican Press, Victoria, Australia, pp 104-106.
- Welcome R L 1979 *The inland fisheries of Africa*. FIFA Occ Pap 7 pp 1.
- Wheby M S 1974 Systemic effects of iron deficiency. In: *Iron*, ed. Crosby WH, Medicom, New York, pp 39-45.

# HIGH TEMPERATURE SI-B-C-N CERAMICS

*Shah Alam Khan\* and Mahtab Faisal*

*PCSIR Laboratories Complex, Jamrud Road, Peshawar - 25120, Pakistan*

(Received February 21, 2003; accepted October 16, 2004)

The importance of pyrolysis of preceramic organometallic compounds is increasing year by year as a key technology for the synthesis of new inorganic materials. According to this process, preceramic polymers are synthesized from monomer units. After cross-linking of such precursors, the obtained preceramic networks are transformed by pyrolysis into amorphous materials. Further increase of the temperature yields thermodynamically stable crystalline materials. In this paper, the general methods of the synthesis of ceramic materials based on the Si-B-C-N system via thermolysis of preceramic compounds have been reviewed. Bulk materials, coatings and fibers of such materials reveal quite interesting high temperature properties.

**Key words:** Pyrolysis, Preceramic compounds, High temperature ceramics.

## Introduction

In the process of the pyrolysis of preceramic compounds (Fig 1) proper monomer units are polymerized and cross-linked into organometallic preceramic networks. The networks are then subsequently pyrolyzed at elevated temperatures providing inorganic materials of great scientific and technical interest. Since the first proposal of this concept (Popper 1967) several research groups in Germany, USA, Japan and France have been working in this field. The achievements of these groups and the ongoing activities in the exploration of chemical synthesis routes for the production of proper preceramic networks, the controlled decomposition of the preceramics into inorganic materials as well as the characterization and technical aspects of many different materials have been reported in several articles (Laine 1986; Bill and Aldinger 1995; Birot *et al* 1995; Baldus and Jansen 1997) The idea behind the process of the pyrolysis of preceramic compounds is to build up organometallic polymeric chains of structural units of the ceramic materials. The goal is to synthesize the macromolecules at first and then to condense them at relatively low temperatures into inorganic materials.

Several aspects make this technique most attractive for the development of new materials and compounds such as:

I) With this technique one can easily produce amorphous materials with compositions not obtainable with common synthetic routes.

II) Because of the low mobility in predominantly covalent bonded materials the amorphous stage can be thermally stable to very high temperature before transforming into crystalline phases.

III) One can control the thermal activation in the amorphous stage for material transport mechanisms. So the technique kinetically stabilizes the less stable phases and microstructures with morphologies not possible by common synthetic techniques such as melting or sintering.

IV) Taking advantage of the various fabrication capabilities of polymer process engineering, components such as fibers, coatings, infiltration and complex-shaped bulk parts can mostly be produced in an easy manner.

The purpose of this paper is to outline the general methods of the synthesis of ceramic materials via thermolysis of preceramic compounds. This outline will consist of general information taken from the literature.

*Precursor synthesis.* Since the type of the backbone and the functional side chains of precursor molecules substantially influence the ceramic yield, chemical composition, and microstructure of precursor-derived ceramics a variety of different compounds has been investigated as starting materials. Figure 2 shows examples of the polymers which have been synthesized from monomers for the preparation of silicon carbide and silicon nitride-based ceramics.

These polymers are characterized by a direct attachment of silicon to carbon or nitrogen. Boron-containing polycarbosilazanes (Bill *et al* 1995, Riedel *et al* 1996) carbon containing polyborosilazanes and silylated borazine derivatives (Seyferth *et al* 1991) have been shown to be excellent precursor molecules to ceramic materials in the quaternary system Si-B-C-N. In general, these molecules consist of Si-N skeletons, which are more or less cross-linked via B, B-N, B-C or borazine units, carrying different substituents bonded to the silicon centers.

\*Author for correspondence

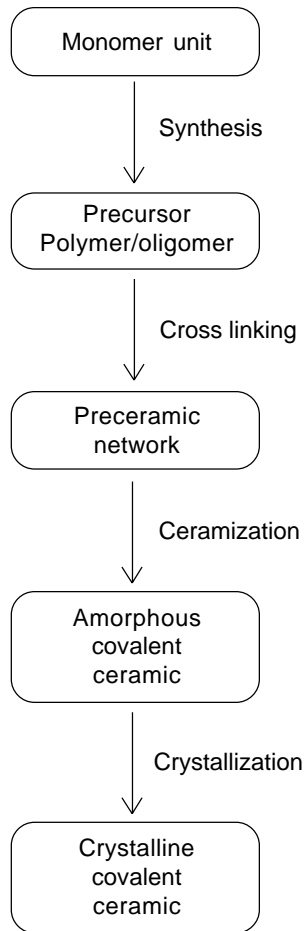


Fig 1. Material design by molecular architecture.

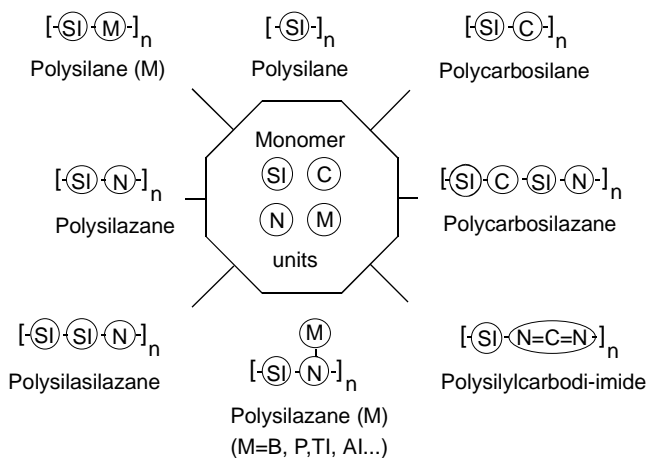


Fig 2. Formation of non-oxide organic silicon polymers from monomer units.

Recently, substantial progress has been made by the synthesis of boron-modified polysilazanes and polysilylcarbodi-imides (Weinmann *et al* 1999, Bill *et al* 2000) using vinyl groups for the attachment of boron.

*Thermolysis.* The reactions which occur during thermolysis are still not cleared up in detail. Figure 3 describes schematically the formation of ternary  $\text{Si}_3\text{N}_4/\text{SiC}$  composites from cyclic oligosilazane (Aldinger 2002). NMR studies (Aldinger *et al* 1998, Bill *et al* 1998, Banfeld *et al* 1999) have shown that at temperatures below  $500^\circ\text{C}$  cross-linking by reactions like dehydrogenation between N-H and Si-H groups occurs. Between  $500^\circ\text{C}$  to  $700^\circ\text{C}$ , ceramization takes place and methyl groups split off yielding an amorphous silicon carbonitride. At temperatures higher than  $900^\circ\text{C}$  residual hydrogen is removed.  $^{29}\text{Si}$  and  $^{13}\text{C}$  solid state NMR studies (Aldinger *et al* 1998) were performed on a series of ternary silazanes after thermolysis of a commercial polyhydridomethylsilazane (PHMS, NCP200 of Chiosso Crop., Tokyo, Japan). The results at different temperatures revealed a short range order of the elements consisting mainly of tetrahedral  $\text{SiC}_x\text{N}_y$  ( $x + y = 4$ ) units and  $\text{sp}^3$ -hybridized carbon. However, the short range order of silicon carbonitrides is directly correlated with the molecular structure of the polymer. This has been demonstrated in the case of the thermolysis of a commercially available polyvinylsilazane (PVS, VT50, Hoechst AG, Germany)

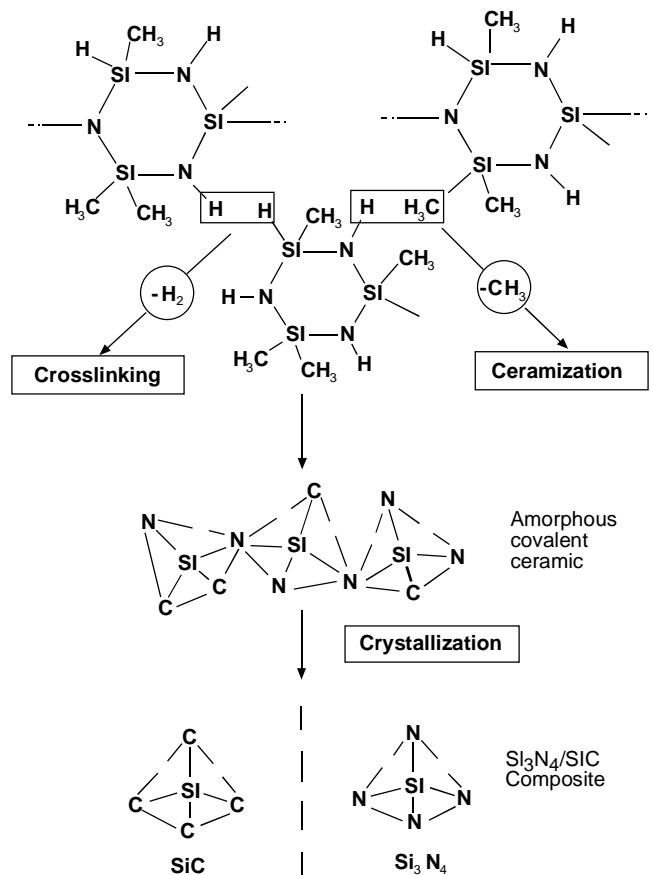


Fig 3. Schematical description of the formation of  $\text{Si}_3\text{N}_4/\text{SiC}$  composites from cyclic oligosilazane.

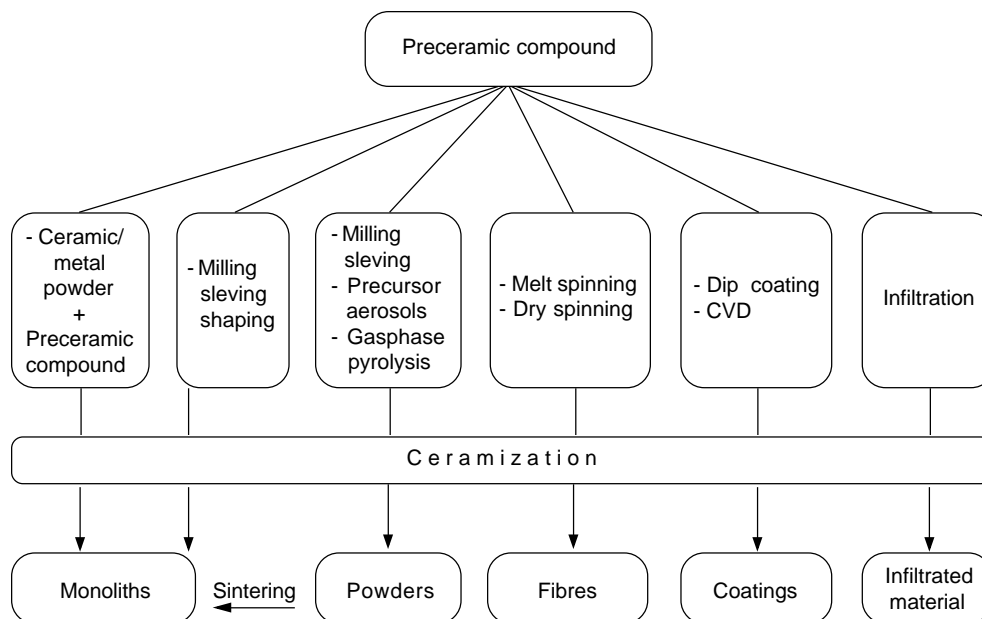


Fig 4. Preparation of ceramic materials by precursor processing.

which results in  $\text{SiN}_4$  tetrahedral units and sp<sup>2</sup>-hybridized carbon. Against this, the effect of boron on the reactions during thermolysis is not clearly understood.

**Precursor pyrolysis engineering.** The production of precursor-derived ceramics takes advantage of highly developed polymer process engineering. Powders, fibers, coatings, bulk materials, infiltration and other types of preforms can be produced by techniques well known from polymer process engineering followed by a pyrolysis step (Fig 4) (Ramakrishnan *et al* 2001).

The production of dense bulks material is of special interest. This is not trivial, since the condensation reactions during pyrolysis are combined with the evolution of gases like  $\text{H}_2$ ,  $\text{NH}_3$  and  $\text{CH}_4$ . These species degas easily with the manufacture of fibers or coatings, i.e. with shapes which are thin in at least one dimension (Heimann *et al* 1995, Gadow and Kienzle 1998, Kamphowe *et al* 1998, Weinmann *et al* 1999, Bill *et al* 2000) Coatings have been produced by dip coating substrates into precursor solutes and subsequent conversion into inorganic pyrolysis.

## Conclusion

It has been shown that the preparation of Si-B-C-N ceramic composites from element organic polymers is a suitable methods for the synthesis of high temperature stable materials. The polymer syntheses are realized on different reaction pathways (e.g. dehydrogenation from hydridosilazanes and borazine derivatives or by ammonolysis of suitable boron con-

taining chlorosilanes or chlorosilylaminodichloroborane). A new class of Si-B-C-N precursors are boron containing polysilylcarbodi-imides which can be obtained from a non oxide sol-gel process of bis (trimethylsilyl) carbodi-imide and hydroborated vinylchlorosilanes. The advantage of this non oxide sol-gel process as compared to common methods (e.g. ammonolysis of chlorosilanes) significantly facilitated work-up. It has been shown that polymer solutions of boron containing polysilazanes of convenient viscosity are applicable for both, the production of oxygen resistant fibers and coatings. Moreover it has been determined that boron modified polysilylcarbodi-imides are outstanding precursors for the production of dense bulk ceramics. The obtained preceramics are then transformed into amorphous ceramics by subsequent thermolysis. Depending on the structure of the amorphous state, which is still not known in detail, the metastable amorphous ceramics crystallize at higher temperatures into the thermodynamically more stable crystalline materials.

## References

- Aldinger F, Weinmann M, Bill J 1998 Precursor-derived Si-B-C-N ceramics. *Pure Appl Chem* **70** (2) 439-448.
- Aldinger F 2002 Thermal expansion behaviour of precursor derived amorphous Si-C-N and Si-B-C-N ceramics. *J Mater Sci Technol* **18** (2) 139-142.
- Baldus HP, Jansen M 1997 Moderne Hochleistungskeramik - amorphe anorganische Netzwerke aus molekularen Vorlaufem. *Angew Chem* **109** 338-354.
- Banfeld B, Gu H, Bill J, Wakai F, Aldinger F 1999 High tem-

- perature deformation of precursor-derived amorphous Si-B-C-N ceramics. *J Eur Ceram Soc* **19** 2797-2814.
- Bill J, Aldinger F 1995 Precursor-derived covalent ceramics. *Adv Mater* **7** (9) 775-787.
- Bill J, Kienzle A, Sasaki M, Riedel R, Aldinger F 1995 Novel routes for the synthesis of materials in the quaternary system Si-B-C-N and their characterization. In: *Advances Science and Technology 3B Ceramics: Charting the Future*, (ed) Vincenzini P Techna Srl pp 1291-1299.
- Bill J, Seitz J, Thurn G, Durr J, Canel J, Janos B Z, Jalowiecki A, Sauter D, Schempp S, Lamparter H P, Mayer J, Aldinger F 1998 Structure analysis and properties of Si-C-N ceramics derived from polysilazanes. *Phys Stat Sol* **166** 269-296.
- Bill J, Schuhmacher J, Muller K, Schempp S, Seitz J, Durr J, Lamparter H P, Golezewski J, Peng J, Seifert H J, Aldinger F 2000 Investigation into the structural evolution of amorphous Si-C-N ceramics from precursors. *Z Metallkd* **91** (4) 335-351.
- Biro M, Pillot J P, Dunogues J 1995 Comprehensive chemistry of polycarbosilanes, polysilazanes and polycarbosilazanes as precursors of ceramics. *Chem Rev* **95** 1443-1477.
- Gadow R, Kienzle A 1998 Development of ceramics via pyrolysis of metal organic polymers. *Mat wiss u Werkstofftech* **29** 371-384.
- Heimann D, Bill J, Aldinger F 1995 Development of oxidation protected carbon/carbon. *Z Flugwiss Weltraumforsch* **19** 180-188.
- Kamphowe T W, Weinmann M, Bill J, Aldinger F 1998 Preparation of fibre-reinforced Si-B-C-N ceramics by polymer precursor infiltration. *Sil Ind* **63** (11-12) 159-162.
- Laine R M 1986 Transformation of organometallics into common and exotic materials: design and activation. In: *Proceedings of the NATO Advanced Research Workshop*, Cap D Agde France.
- Popper P 1967 Brit Ceram Res Assn Special Pub location **57** 1.
- Ramakrishnan P A, Wang Y T, Balzar D, An L, Haluschka C, Riedel R, Herman A 2001 Si-B-C-N ceramics: A class of high temperature dopable electronic materials. *APL* **78** (20) 3076-3078.
- Riedel R, Kienzle A, Dressler W, Rumisch L, Bill J, Aldinger F, 1996 A silicoboron carbonitride ceramic stable to 2000°C. *Nature* **382** 796-798.
- Seyferth D, Plenio H, Rees J W S, Buchner K 1991 *Silicon Ceramics with a Dash of Boron in Frontiers of Organosilicon Chemistry*, The Royal Society of Chemistry, Cambridge, UK.
- Weinmann M, Bill J, Aldinger F 1999 *Boron-containing polysilazanes, their manufacture, and manufacture of ceramics and coatings by thermal degradation of the polysilazanes*. Ger Offen DE 19741458.
- Weinmann M, Bill J, Aldinger F 1999 *Manufacture of boron, carbon, hydrogen, nitrogen, and silicon containing polymeric precursors for manufacturing ceramics, the precursors, ceramics and coated composites obtained and their use*. Ger Offen DE 19741459.
- Weinmann M, Kamphowe T, Bill J, Aldinger F 1999 *Manufacture of boron, carbon, hydrogen, nitrogen, and silicon containing polymeric precursors for manufacturing ceramics, and the precursors, ceramics and coated composites obtained*. Ger Offen DE 19741460.



## CONTENTS OF VOL. 47

**Vol. 47(No.1) January - February, 2004**

<b>ACKNOWLEDGEMENT</b>	i
 <b>PHYSICAL SCIENCES</b>	
<b>Levels of total petroleum hydrocarbons (TPH) and heavy metals in shrimp waste meal supplemented broiler feeds and droppings</b> <i>A.A.Adeniyi, O.O.Oduguwa, O.C.Asunumeh, Y.O.Ikekhuwa and A.O.Fabiyi (Nigeria)</i>	1
<b>Production of biogas at mesophilic and thermophilic temperatures</b> <i>I.Ali, M.M. Ali, M.A.Basit and A.R.Khan (Pakistan)</i>	5
<b>A family of iteration formulas for the determination of the zeros of a polynomial</b> <i>S.E.Uwamusi (Nigeria)</i>	9
<b>The effect of fresh and aged Cassava processing effluent on the physio - chemical properties of soil</b> <i>J.E.Ebhoaye and J.O.Dada (Nigeria)</i>	13
<b>Geochemical and flotation studies of copper ore of North Waziristan Agency</b> <i>M.Riaz, V.Hussain, K.Faridullah, Mumtaz, N.Jan and K.Khan (Pakistan)</i>	17
<b>Synthesis and characterization of silyl - group - containing fluorenes</b> <i>S.A.Khan and M.Faisal (Pakistan)</i>	21
 <b>BIOLOGICAL SCIENCES</b>	
<b>Biochemical changes in chickpea roots after inoculation with virulent and hypovirulent. Isolates of <i>Fusarium oxysporum</i> f. sp. <i>ciceris</i></b> <i>I.A.Khan, S.S.Alam and A.Jabbar (Pakistan)</i>	25
<b>Antibacterial activity of Pakistani <i>Rhazya stricta</i></b> <i>S.Ahmad, K.Fatima and Atiq-ur-Rahman (Pakistan)</i>	29
<b>Recycling of sugarcane industrial waste as a biofertilizer through composting</b> <i>M.A.Arain and F.Qamar (Pakistan)</i>	34
<b>Trace elements in indigenous medicinal diuretic plants in human health and disease (<i>Cymbopogon citratus</i> (DC) Stapf., <i>Raphanus sativus</i> Linn. and <i>Zea mays</i> Linn.)</b> <i>M.Mirza, Z.Yaqeen, A.Bano, R.B.Qadri and M.Qadiruddin (Pakistan)</i>	42
<b>Seed - borne Mycoflora of oats in the Punjab</b> <i>A.H.Tariq, S.Ahmad, M.A.Hussain, L.H.Akhtar, M.Arshad and S.Z.Siddiqui (Pakistan)</i>	46
<b>Effects of nitrogen and copper fertilization on rice yield and fertilizer nitrogen efficiency: A <sup>15</sup>N tracer study</b> <i>A.T.M.A Choudhury and Y.M.Khanif (Australia)</i>	50

<b>Integrated pest management of potato cutworm, <i>Agrotis ipsilon</i> (Hufnagel)</b> <i>M.A.Mannan, M.A.Hossain, M.R.Ali and R.Tasmin (Bangladesh)</i>	56
---	----

<b>A study of the oil content of Nigerian grown <i>Monodora myristica</i> seeds for its nutritional and industrial applications</b> <i>I.A.Ajayi, K.O.Adebowale, F.O.Dawodu and R.A.Oderinde (Nigeria)</i>	60
---	----

### **SHORT COMMUNICATION**

<b>Physico - chemical characteristics of commonly consumed legumes after domestic processing</b> <i>Z. Rehman, A.M.Salariya and S.Samreen (Pakistan)</i>	66
---	----

<b>Allelopathic effect of aqueous extracts of <i>Calotropis procera</i> on germination and seedling growth of maize</b> <i>J.Kayode (Nigeria)</i>	69
--	----

<b><i>In vitro</i> assessment of the probiotic properties of <i>Lactobacillus acidophilus</i> from faeces and fresh cow milk</b> <i>V.O.Oyetayo, F.C.Adetuyi and F.A.Akinyosoye (Nigeria)</i>	73
--	----

### **REVIEW**

<b>Toxicity of dyes and dye intermediates</b> <i>S.Waheed and G.R.Khan (Pakistan)</i>	76
--	----

## **Vol. 47(No.2) March - April, 2004**

<b>ACKNOWLEDGEMENT</b>	i
------------------------	---

### **PHYSICAL SCIENCES**

<b>Studies on some electrical properties of polycrystalline calcium fluoride at high temperatures</b> <i>S.S.Ahmad and S.W.A.Rizvi (Pakistan)</i>	91
--	----

<b>Studies of reaction mechanism and physical nature of light weight basic magnesium carbonate</b> <i>A.Khalique, A.Akram, N.Hamid and I.H.Khan (Pakistan)</i>	96
---	----

<b>High field <sup>13</sup>C - NMR spectroscopic analysis of the triacylglycerols of <i>Adenopus breviflorus</i> seeds oil</b> <i>E.T.Akintayo, C.O.Akintayo, I.Ogunlade and H.N.Ogungbenle (Nigeria)</i>	99
--	----

### **SHORT COMMUNICATION**

<b>Electrolytic oxidation of tetrahydrocarbazole</b> <i>Inam-ul-Haque (Pakistan)</i>	104
---	-----

**BIOLOGICAL SCIENCES**

<b>Cultivation of prawn in polyculture with some species of Indian and Chinese major carps</b> <i>M.Y.Mia (Bangladesh)</i>	107
<b>Artificial ground freezing method for shaft construction in Maddhapara hardrock mine, Bangladesh: minimization of its cost</b> <i>C.S.Jahan, C.Quamruzzaman, Q.H.Mazumder and T.A.H.F.M.A. Haque (Bangladesh)</i>	112
<b>Natural protein fortification of cassava (<i>Manihot esculenta</i>, Crantz) products (flour &amp; gari) using Baker's yeast solid media fermentation</b> <i>G.Oboh and A.A.Akindahunsi (Nigeria)</i>	118
<b>Isolation, characterization and study of microbial activities of the brain lipid and chemical analysis of the brain of Baghda chingri (<i>Penaeus monodon</i>) of the Bay of Bengal</b> <i>M.H.Uddin, M.A.Majid, A.C.Mistry and M.A.Manichur (Bangladesh)</i>	121
<b>Response of a cotton cultivar to sulphur fertilization</b> <i>M.I.Makhdum and M.N.A.Malik (Pakistan)</i>	126
<b>Antiulcer effect of <i>Artemisia absinthium</i> L. in rats</b> <i>N.Shafi, G.A.Khan and E.G.Ghauri (Pakistan)</i>	130
<b>An eco - friendly approach for the management of nematodes associated with chilli</b> <i>A.Khan, F.Qamar, S.S.Shaukat and A.H.Jaffry (Pakistan)</i>	135
<b>Microbial side - chain degradation of progesterone II. Application of different techniques for progesterone conversion by <i>Fusarium dimerium</i></b> <i>N.Z.Adham, O.M.El-Tayeb, A.G.M.Hashem, H.El-Refai and L.A.Sallam (Egypt)</i>	138
<b>Constituents of <i>Prunus armeniaca</i></b> <i>R.Ahmed, F.Rashid, S.Mansoor and N.Ansar (Pakistan)</i>	142
<b>Effect of selected food additives on phytic acid content of soybean during soaking</b> <i>M.Shahnawaz, A.Zeb and T.U.Khan (Pakistan)</i>	146
<b>Leaf modifications to quantify yield, earliness and fibre traits in <i>Gossypium hirsutum</i> L.</b> <i>M.J.Baloch (Pakistan)</i>	153
<b>SHORT COMMUNICATIONS</b>	
<b>Study of some kinetic parameters for citric acid biosynthesis by <i>Aspergillus niger</i> mutant NG - 110 using shake flask technique</b> <i>R.Mazhar, A.Rehman, A.Sadiq, S.Ali, A.Waheed and I.Haq (Pakistan)</i>	157
<b>Phytochemical analyses and antimicrobial activities of the leaf and stem bark extracts of <i>Garcinia kola</i> - Herkel (Family Guttiferae)</b> <i>I.F.Obuekwe and N.D.Onwukaeme (Nigeria)</i>	160

## **TECHNOLOGY**

### **Studies on sodium sulphide prepared from sodium sulphate**

*H.Masood and L.Khan (Pakistan)*

163

### **Erratum**

166

## **Vol. 47(No.3) May - June, 2004**

## **ACKNOWLEDGEMENT**

i

## **PHYSICAL SCIENCES**

### **Environmental problems and their control measures of a glass factory at Peshawar (Pakistan)**

*J. Shah, A.R. Khan, Amin-ur-Rahman and F. Khan (Pakistan)*

167

### **Isolation and pharmacological screening of 8-O-acetyl harpagide from *Ajuga bracteosa* Wall**

*N. Shafi, G.A. Khan, M Arfan, K. Ahmad and N.D. Gilani (Pakistan)*

176

### **Electrical properties of annealed and unannealed Al-Ge thin film couples**

*S.S. Oluyamo (Nigeria)*

180

### **Production of aluminium sulphate and utilization of clay residue from kaolinite clay**

*M. Akif and M. Zubair (Pakistan)*

183

### **Analytics and kinetics of crystallization of magnesium sulphate from sea bittern, through supersaturation**

*F. Azmat, M. Adil, S.N. Mahmood and Nayeemuddin (Pakistan)*

187

### **Petrography, trace element geochemistry and dolomitization model-Jhimpir, Sindh, Pakistan**

*S. Naseem, S.A. Sheikh, M. Qadeeruddin and K Shirin (Pakistan)*

195

## **SHORT COMMUNICATION**

### **Large amplitude pulsed voltammetry of 4-chloroaniline**

*Iman-ul-Haq (Pakistan)*

205

### **Feasibility of redox reactions through formal redox potential values**

*M.A. Farrukh and I.I. Naqvi (Pakistan)*

209

## **BIOLOGICAL SCIENCES**

### **Proximate composition, minerals content and functional properties of cricket (*Acheta spp*)**

*F. O. Abulude (Nigeria)*

212

### **Single-dose pharmacokinetic study of ciprofloxacin after oral administration to the healthy female volunteers**

*F. Bashir, M. Nawaz, R. Nawaz and I. Ijaz (Pakistan)*

214

<b>Preparation and shelf life studies of <i>Eugenia jambolana</i> (jamun) leather</b> <i>S.K. Fatima, Z. N. Umar and R. Zuberi (Pakistan)</i>	218
<b>Influence of plant water extracts on the germination and seedling growth of barnyard grass (<i>Echinochola crus-galli</i> (L.) Beauv)</b> <i>A. Irshad and Z.A.Cheema (Pakistan)</i>	222
<b>Eco-physiological and conservation studies on <i>Vernonia amyglina</i> in Ekiti state, Nigeria</b> <i>J. Kayode (Nigeria)</i>	
<b>Antimicrobial drug resistance evaluation and monitoring in <i>Escherichia coli</i> isolated from poultry environment at different time intervals</b> <i>R. Anwar and M.A. Khan</i>	231
<b>Suitability of durum wheat varieties for the production of doughnuts</b> <i>S. Rehman, M Azam, S. Hussain and N. Shahzadi (Pakistan)</i>	237

## TECHNOLOGY

<b>Application of geographic information system (GIS) to solid mineral resource information management</b> <i>Z.O. Opafunso and E.O. Ajaka (Nigeria)</i>	240
---	-----

## Vol. 47(No.4) July - August, 2004

## PHYSICAL SCIENCES

<b>Simulation of cyclic voltammogram of ruthenocene</b> <i>Inam-ul-Haq (Pakistan)</i>	247
<b>Drug release profile of malic acid-phthalic acid butane 1, 4-diol copolyester</b> <i>M.A. Bakr, S. Khatun and M.A. Islam (Bangladesh)</i>	251
<b>Fused pyrimidines: Part-I: Synthesis of imidazo[1, 2-a]thieno[2, 3-d]pyrimidin-5(1H)- imine and pyrimido[1,2-a] thieno[2,3-d] pyrimidin-6-imine</b> <i>M.M.H. Bhuiyan, K .M.M. Rahman, M.K. Hossain and M. Fakruddin (Bangladesh)</i>	256
<b>Quality of ice manufactured in Karachi city</b> <i>S.N. Mahmood, T.H. Usmani, L. Sultana, I. Siddiqui and F.A. Khan (Pakistan)</i>	259
<b>Studies on the utilization of spent catalyst used in oil refinery</b> <i>I.H. Khan, F. Mahmood, S. Zahra, F. Saleem and M. Naeem (Pakistan)</i>	265
<b>Synthesis of sinensetin, a naturally occurring polymethoxyflavone</b> <i>M. A. Hossain and Z. Ismail (Malaysia)</i>	268

**SHORT COMMUNICATION**

- Ultrasonic propagation in aqueous solution of polyvinyl acetate in various concentrations at different temperatures**  
S.S. Ahmed, M. Yaqub, K. Ahmed and G.H. Shaikh (Pakistan) 272

**BIOLOGICAL SCIENCES**

- Optimization of progesterone 11 $\alpha$ -hydroxylation in the presence of  $\beta$ -cyclodextrin**  
I.S. Abdel-Salam (Egypt) 275
- Integrated biological and chemical treatment of brewery sludge**  
I.O. Asia and C.M.A. Ademoroti (Nigeria) 281
- Partial purification and characterization of glycolipid isolated from *Colletotrichum lindemuthianum***  
F. Bi and P. Finch (Pakistan) 292
- Influence of common purslane aqueous extracts on germination and seedling growth of rice**  
S.M. Alam, M.A. Khan and S.M. Mujtaba (Pakistan) 298
- Lipid classes of *Hordeum vulgare***  
S. Rehman, T.A. Chaudri and M.Z. Iqbal (Pakistan) 303
- Dispersing and parasitizing ability in *Trichogramma chilonis* Ishii in early and late sown NIAB-86 cotton variety**  
M. Hamed, S. Nadeem and M.T. Siddiquee (Pakistan) 309

**TECHNOLOGY**

- Reclamation of waste lubricating oils using ground periwinkle shell adsorbents**  
S.A. Osakwe and A.U.C. Maduako (Nigeria) 312
- Monoculture of silver barb (*Barbodes gonionotus*) vs. mixed culture with GIFT (*Oreochromis niloticus*) in seasonal mini ponds under farming system in Bangladesh**  
M.M.R. Shah, M.Y. Mia and S. Rheman (Bangladesh) 316
- Modification of rapid method for phytic acid determination in wheat and its production**  
A. Zeb, F. Mahmood, S. Muhammad, S.A. Shah, M.A. Chaudry and M.J. Qureshi (Pakistan) 322

**Vol. 47(No.5) September - October, 2004****PHYSICAL SCIENCES**

- Kinetics of solvent extraction of zirconium (iv) from chloride medium by D2EPHA in kerosene using the Lewis cell technique: A comparison with single drop technique**  
R.K. Biswas, M. A. Habib and M.A. Hayat (Bangladesh) 325
- Synthesis of 5, 7-dihydroxy-6, 8-di-C-prenyl-4-O-prenyl-flavanone**  
M. A. Hossain, Saravanand and Z. Ismail (Malaysia) 332

<b>Effect of pH and concentration on the removal of magnesium from magnesium chloride solution by bentonite</b> <i>R. Bibi, W.A. Shah and M. Iqbal Ch. (Pakistan)</i>	336
<b>Traffic noise in Lahore city, Part I: Road traffic noise</b> <i>K. Islam, T. Ahmad and G.H. Shaikh (Pakistan)</i>	340
<b>Phytochemical analysis and laxative activity of the leaf extracts of <i>Euphorbia heterophylla</i> Linn (Euphorbiaceae)</b> <i>A. Falodun and E.O.P. Agbakwuru (Nigeria)</i>	345
<b>Ultrasonic studies on some aqueous solutions of carbohydrates at three different temperatures</b> <i>S. S. Ahmad, K.A. Nasir and R. Saleem (Pakistan)</i>	349
<b>SHORT COMMUNICATION</b>	
<b>Pulse voltammetric determination of pK<sub>a</sub> of para-chloroaniline</b> <i>Inam-ul-Haque (Pakistan)</i>	356
<b>BIOLOGICAL SCIENCES</b>	
<b>Comparative ecological study of phytoplankton. Part II. Bakar and Phoosna Lakes - Pakistan</b> <i>M.K. Leghari, M.Y. Leghari, M. Shah and S.N. Arbani (Pakistan)</i>	358
<b>Assessment of drinking water quality of a coastal village of Karachi</b> <i>F.R. Hasnie and N.A. Qureshi (Pakistan)</i>	370
<b>Some ecological studies on <i>Linum usitatissimum</i> Linn</b> <i>N. Imtiaz, F.Hussain, G. Dastagir and K.M. Aslam (Pakistan)</i>	376
<b>Sera from Nigerian children with genitourinary schistosomiasis having immune complexes and heat labile leucocyte migration inhibitory factors without impaired cellular immunity</b> <i>N.C.D. Ukwandu and O.P.G. Nmorsi (Nigeria)</i>	380
<b>Preliminary investigation on the herbicidal potentials of the extracts from maize inflorescence on seeds of three tropical compositae weeds</b> <i>J. Kayode and P.O. Tedela (Nigeria)</i>	387
<b>Effect of aqueous extract of <i>Avicinnia marina</i> on myocardial contraction of isolated mammalian heart</b> <i>S. Ahmed and A. Rahman (Pakistan)</i>	390
<b>Toxicity of <i>Clerodendrum inerme</i> extract and cyhalothrin against <i>Rhizopertha dominica</i> PARC strain and their effect on acid phosphatase and cholinesterase activity</b> <i>M.A. Azmi (Pakistan)</i>	394
<b>Influence of different types of milk and stabilizers on sensory evaluation and whey separation of yoghurt</b> <i>M. Ayub (Pakistan)</i>	398

### **SHORT COMMUNICATION**

**Comparison of hyper producer *Aspergillus niger* cultures (IFS-5, IFS-6 and IFS-17) for citric acid fermentation in surface culture**

*I. Haq, S. Ali and M.A. Qadeer (Pakistan)*

403

## **Vol. 47(No. 6) November - December, 2004**

### **PHYSICAL SCIENCES**

**Spectroscopic and chemical evaluation of clay minerals and their suitability for the manufacturing of organic clay, medicinal clay and pillared clay**

*A. M. Ehsan, S. Hussain, S. Ehsan and M.S. Khan (Pakistan)*

407

**Palynostratigraphic studies of cretaceous deposits of anambra basin, Eastern Nigeria**

*O. F. Adebayo and A. O. Ojo (Nigeria)*

417

**Effect of mordants on color shade and color fastness of silk dyed with Kikar and Madder barks**

*S. Waheed and A. Alam (Pakistan)*

423

**Assessing the speciation pattern of lead and zinc in surface water collected from Abegede creek, Ijora and Lagos**

*A. A. Adeniyi and O. O. Okedeyi (Nigeria)*

430

**Adsorption of acridine orange on some metal oxides**

*A. Wadood, A. Quddos and J.A. Qaisrani (Pakistan)*

435

### **BIOLOGICAL SCIENCES**

**Anatomical characteristics of rice plants influencing resistance and susceptibility to yellow stem borer**

*M. Shahjahan (Pakistan)*

440

**A new species of *Tylenchorhynchus* with comments on *Geocenamus rugosus* (Thorne and Malek 1968) Brezeski 1991 from Sindh**

*H.A. Khan, H.Saeed and M. Akhter (Pakistan)*

446

**Genetic variability and heritability estimates of some polygenic traits in upland cotton**

*M.J. Baloch (Pakistan)*

451

**Two new *Caloglyphus berlese* mites (astigmata: acaridae) recorded in Pakistan**

*M. Sarwar and M. Ashfaq (Pakistan)*

455

**Skeletal anomalies in fishes collected from Korangi creek and backwater of Sandspit along the coast of Karachi**

*S.M. Hussain and Z. Khatoon (Pakistan)*

462



**Stability parameters of mung strains in Southern Punjab**

*L.H. Akhtar and M. Arshad (Pakistan)*

467

***TECHNOLOGY***

**Mineral components important for health from animal sources**

*E. I. Adeyeye and F. J. Faleye (Pakistan)*

471

***REVIEW***

**High temperature Si-B-C-N ceramics**

*S.A. Khan and M. Faisal (Pakistan)*

478

**Contents**

ii

**Author Index**

xi

**Subject Index**

xiv

**AUTHOR INDEX TO VOLUME 47**

Abulude F. O. ....	212	Azmi M. A. ....	394
Adebayo O. F. ....	417	Bakr M. A. ....	251
Adebowale K. O. ....	60	Baloch M. J. ....	153, 451
Ademoroti C. M. A. ....	281	Bano A. ....	42
Adeniyi A. A. ....	1, 430	Bashir F. ....	214
Adetuyi F. C. ....	73	Basit M. A. ....	5
Adeyeye E. I. ....	471	Bhuiyan M. M. H. ....	256
Adham N. Z. ....	138	Bi F. ....	292
Adil M. ....	187	Bibi R. ....	336
Agbakwuru E. O. P. ....	345	Biswas R. K. ....	325
Ahmad S. S. ....	91, 272, 349	Chaudri T. A. ....	303
Ahmad S. ....	29, 390	Cheema Z. A. ....	222
Ahmad S. ....	46	Choudhury A. T. M. A. ....	50
Ahmad K. D. ....	176	Chaudri M. I. ....	336
Ahmed K. ....	272	Choudry M. A. ....	322
Ahmed R. ....	142	Dada J. O. ....	13
Ahmad T. ....	340	Dastagir G. ....	376
Ajaka E. O. ....	240	Dawodu F. O. ....	60
Ajayi I. A. ....	60	Ebhoaye J. E. ....	13
Akhtar L. H. ....	46, 467	Ehsan A. M. ....	407
Akhter M. ....	446	Ehsan S. ....	407
Akif M. ....	183	Fabiyi A. O. ....	1
Akindahunsi A. A. ....	118	Faisal M. ....	21, 478
Akintayo C. O. ....	99	Fakruddin M. ....	256
Akintayo E. T. ....	99	Faleye F. J. ....	471
Akinyosoye F. A. ....	73	Falodun A. ....	345
Akram A. ....	96	Faridullah K. ....	17
Alam A. ....	423	Farrukh M. A. ....	209
Alam S. M. ....	298	Fatima K. ....	29
Alam S. S. ....	25	Fatima S. K. ....	218
Ali I. ....	5	Finch P. ....	292
Ali M. M. ....	5	Ghauri E. G. ....	130
Ali M. R. ....	56	Gilani N. D. ....	176
Ali S. ....	157, 403	Habib M. A. ....	325
Ansar N. ....	142	Hamed M. ....	309
Anwar R. ....	231	Hamid N. ....	96
Arain M. A. ....	34	Haq Ikram-ul ....	157, 403
Arbani S. N. ....	358	Haque A.H.F.M.A.T. ....	112
Arfan M. ....	176	Haque Inam-ul ....	104, 205, 247, 356
Arshad M. ....	46, 467	Hashem A.G. M. ....	138
Ashfaq M. ....	455		
Asia I. O. ....	281		
Aslam K. M. ....	376		
Asunumeh O. C. ....	1		
Ayub M. ....	398		
Azam M. ....	237		
Azmat F. ....	187		

Hasnie F. R. ....	370	Maduako A. U. C. ....	312
Hayat M. A. ....	325	Mahmood F. ....	265
Hossain M. A. ....	56, 268, 332	Mahmood F. ....	322
Hossain M. K. ....	256	Mahmood S. N. ....	187, 259
Hussain F. ....	376	Majid M. A. ....	121
Hussain M. A. ....	46	Makhdam M. I. ....	126
Hussain S. I. ....	407	Malik M. N. A. ....	126
Hussain S. M. ....	462	Manchur M. A. ....	121
Hussain S. ....	237	Mannan M. A. ....	56
Hussain V. ....	17	Mansoor S. ....	142
Ijaz I. ....	214	Masood H. ....	163
Ikekhuwa Y. O. ....	1	Mazhar R. ....	157
Imtiaz N. ....	376	Mazumder Q. H. ....	112
Iqbal M. Z. ....	303	Mia M. Y. ....	107, 316
Irshad A. ....	222	Mirza M. ....	42
Islam M. A. ....	251	Mistry A. C. ....	121
Islam K. ....	340	Muhammad S. ....	322
Ismail Z. ....	268, 332	Mujtaba S. M. ....	298
Jabbar A. ....	25	Mumtaz ....	17
Jaffry A. H. ....	135	Nadeem S. ....	309
Jahan S. C. ....	112	Naeem M. ....	265
Jan N. ....	17	Naqvi I. I. ....	209
Kayode J. ....	69, 227, 387	Naseem S. ....	195
Khalique A. ....	96	Nasir K. A. ....	349
Khan A. R. ....	5, 167	Nawaz M. ....	214
Khan A. ....	135	Nawaz R. ....	214
Khan F. A. ....	259	Nayeemuddin ....	187
Khan F. ....	167	Nmorsi O. P. G. ....	380
Khan G. A. ....	130, 176	Oboh G. ....	118
Khan G. R. ....	76	Obuekwe I. F. ....	160
Khan H. A. ....	446	Oderinde R. A. ....	60
Khan I. A. ....	25	Oduguwa O. O. ....	1
Khan I. H. ....	265	Ogungbenle H. N. ....	99
Khan I. H. ....	96	Ogunlade I. ....	99
Khan K. ....	17	Ojo A. O. ....	417
Khan L. ....	163	Okedeyi O. O. ....	430
Khan M. A. ....	231, 298	Oluyamo S. S. ....	180
Khan M. S. ....	407	Onwukaeme N. D. ....	160
Khan S. A. ....	21, 478	Opafunso Z. O. ....	240
Khan T. U. ....	146	Osakwe S. A. ....	312
Khanif Y. M. ....	50	Oyetayo V. O. ....	73
Khatoon Z. ....	462	Qadeer M. A. ....	403
Khatun S. ....	251	Qadeeruddin M. ....	42, 195
Leghari M. K. ....	358	Qadri R. B. ....	42
Leghari M. Y. ....	358	Qaisrani J. A. ....	435

Qamar F. ....	34, 135	Shahnawaz M. ....	146
Quamruzzaman C. ....	112	Shahzadi N. ....	237
Quddos A. ....	435	Shaikh G. H. ....	272, 340
Qureshi M. J. ....	322	Shaukat S. S. ....	135
Qureshi N. A. ....	370	Sheikh S. A. ....	195
Rahman A. ....	167	Shirin K. ....	195
Rahman A. ....	29, 390	Siddiquee M. T. ....	309
Rahman K. M. M. ....	256	Siddiqui I. ....	259
Rashid F. ....	142	Siddiqui S. Z. ....	46
Refai H. E. ....	138	Sultana L. ....	259
Rehman A. ....	157	Tariq A. H. ....	46
Rehman S. ....	237	Tasmin R. ....	56
Rehman S. ....	303	Tayeb O. M. E. ....	138
Rhemana S. ....	316	Tedela P. O. ....	387
Rehman Z. ....	66	Ahmed S. ....	390
Riaz M. ....	17	Uddin M. H. ....	121
Rizvi S. W. A. ....	91	Ukwandu N. C. D. ....	380
Sadiq A. ....	157	Umar Z. N. ....	218
Saeed H. ....	446	Usmani T. H. ....	259
Salam I. S. A. ....	275	Uwamusi S. E. ....	9
Salariya A. M. ....	66	Wadood A. ....	435
Saleem F. ....	265	Waheed A. ....	157
Saleem R. ....	349	Waheed S. ....	76, 423
Sallam L. A. ....	138	Yaqeen Z. ....	42
Samreen S. ....	66	Yaqub M. ....	272
Saravanand ....	332	Zahra S. ....	265
Sarwar M. ....	455	Zeb A. ....	146
Shafi N. ....	130, 176	Zeb A. ....	322
Shah J. ....	167	Zubair M. ....	183
Shah M. M. R. ....	316	Zuberi R. ....	218
Shah M. ....	358		
Shah S. A. ....	322		
Shah W. A. ....	336		
Shahjahan M. ....	440		

## SUBJECT INDEX TO VOLUME 47

Abnormalities in fishes .....	462	<i>Agrotis ipsilon</i> (Infestation) .....	56-58
<i>Liza carinata</i> .....	462	to potato tuber .....	56-58
<i>Valamugil cunnesius</i> .....	462	Air and water pollution .....	167
<i>Therapon jarbua</i> .....	462	Air emission from the glass factory contain .....	169
Absorption of organic molecules .....	336	hydrogen sulfide .....	169
Acetonitrile contain .....	104	carbon monooxide .....	169
LiClO <sub>4</sub> .....	104	sulfur oxide .....	169
tetrahydrocarbazole (THC) .....	104	oxides of nitrogen....	169
8-O-Acetyl harpagide .....	176, 177, 178	lead .....	169
8-O-Acetyl harpagide active against of .....	177, 178	zinc .....	169
<i>Bacillus anthracis</i> .....	177, 178	cadmium .....	169
<i>Staphylococcus aureus</i> .....	177, 178	copper .....	169
<i>Staphylococcus epidermidis</i> .....	177, 178	arsenic .....	169
<i>Streptococcus agalactiae</i> .....	177, 178	antimony .....	169
<i>Aeromonas sobriate</i> .....	177, 178	mercury .....	169
<i>Shigella boydic</i> .....	177, 178	Air-dried soil .....	14
<i>Vibrio cholerae</i> .....	177, 178	<i>Ajuga bracteosa</i> Wall .....	176, 177, 178
8-O-Acetyl harpagide identified by .....	177	antibacterial studies of .....	176, 177
UV .....	177	antifungal studies of .....	176, 177
IR .....	177	antispasmodic studies of .....	176, 177
<sup>1</sup> H-NMR .....	177	cardiotonic activities of .....	176, 177
<sup>13</sup> C-NMR .....	177	antipyretic activities of .....	176, 177
<i>Acheta</i> spp .....	212	Alginate .....	398
Acid and base hydrolysis .....	293	influence of .....	398
Activated carbon .....	312	use as .....	398
Activated clay minerals of .....	407	Alkali halides .....	94
Na ions .....	407	Alkaline condensation of .....	268, 332, 333
K ions .....	407	2,4,5,6-tetra (methoxymethoxy) acetophenone .....	268
Ca ions .....	407	3,4-di (methoxymethoxy) benzaldehyde .....	268
Activation energy .....	92	2-hydroxy-4,6-di (methoxymethoxy)-3,	
Acute ecological effects .....	79	5-di-c-prenylacetophenone .....	332, 333
toxic chemicals .....	79	4-O-prenylbenzaldehyde .....	332, 333
Additives effects of .....	278	2'-hydroxy-'4,'6-di (methoxymethoxy)-3'	
β-cyclodextium .....	278	Alkaloidal spot .....	160
Tween 80 .....	278	Alkylation reactions .....	22-23
α-cyclodextrin .....	278	of biphenyl .....	22
methanol .....	278	Allelochemicals .....	222
<i>Adenopus breviflorus</i> seeds oil by .....	99	in rice husk .....	222
<sup>1</sup> H-NMR .....	99	in sorghum .....	222
enzymatic hydrolysis .....	99	Allelochemicals .....	298
<i>Adenopus breviflorus</i> .....	213	release by .....	298
Adrenaline hydrochloride .....	177	effects on .....	298
Adsorption of dyes on .....	439	Allelopathy of <i>Calotrophis procera</i> .....	69-71
ZnO .....	439	role of .....	69-71
MgO .....	439	Alumina .....	265
CaO .....	439	Aluminium potassium sulphate dodecahydrate .....	424
Adsorption studies .....	435-439	2-Amino-4,5-dimethylthiophen-3-carbonitrile .....	257
of acridine orange .....	435-439	Ammonolysis .....	480
of cationic dye .....	435-439	of chlorosilanes .....	480
on calcium oxide .....	435-439	of chlorosilylamino dichloroborane .....	480
on magnesium oxide .....	435-439	α-Amyrin acetate .....	143
on zinc oxide .....	435-439	Anacolosidites luteoidites .....	418
Aerobic treatment .....	281, 283	Anaerobic bacteria .....	15
Aged Cassava effluents parameters .....	14	Anaerobic treatment .....	281, 283

Analysis .....	62	effects on .....	298-301
of fatty acid .....	34-38, 62	Aquifer .....	112-113, 115
of press mud .....	34-38	bonding of .....	115-116
of boiler ash .....	34-38	Aromatic amines .....	356
of distillery waste water .....	34-36-38	Arrhenius theory .....	326, 327, 328
of plasma for ciprofloxacin .....	215	<i>Artemisia absinthium</i> L .....	130-134
of triacylglycerols by .....	99	antiulcer effect of .....	130, 132
<sup>13</sup> C-NMR spectroscopy .....	99	phytochemical analysis of .....	130, 132
Anambra basin .....	417	Artificial ground freezing (AGF) .....	112 - 114
Anatomical characteristics of .....	440	method for .....	112 - 114
rice plants .....	440	operation of .....	112 - 114
yellow stem borer (YSB) .....	440	<i>Ascochyta rabiei</i> .....	25
Anhydrous potassium carbonate .....	332	<i>Aspergillus niger</i> .....	157, 158, 161, 403-405
Annealed Al-Ge thin films .....	180-182	for citric acid .....	157, 158, 403, 404
electrical properties of .....	180-182	<i>Aspergillus ochraceus</i> NRRL 405 .....	275
current-voltage characteristics of .....	180-182	Atmospheric pressure .....	92, 93
conductance of .....	181	Atomic Absorption Spectrophotometer .....	195, 472
saturation current density of .....	181	Atomic absorption spectrophotometry .....	1, 2, 3
barrier heights of .....	181	Atomic reactors .....	409
Annelating reagent .....	256	<i>Avena sativa</i> .....	46-48
2-(methylthio)-2-imidazoline .....	256	seed borne mycoflora of .....	46-48
1,4,5,6-tetrahydro-2-methylthiopyrimidine .....	256	<i>Avicinnia marina</i> .....	390-393
Anodic hydroxylation of .....	104	aqueous extract of .....	390
1-carbomethoxy .....	104	myocardial contraction by .....	391
7-methoxy derivative .....	104	β-Cyclodextrin .....	275
Anodic voltammogram .....	105	bioconversion process .....	275
Anthraquinones .....	345	bioconversion time .....	279
Anticancer activity in .....	176	fermentation parameters .....	275
rats .....	176	Bacillariophyceae planktons in fish ponds .....	318
mice .....	176	<i>Bacillus subtilis</i> .....	160
Antifungal acitivity by .....	122, 124, 177	Bacterial pathogenicity by .....	122, 124
<i>Macrophomina phaseolina</i> .....	122, 124	<i>Bacillus subtilis</i> .....	122, 124
<i>Alternaria alternata</i> .....	122, 124	<i>Staphylococcus aureus</i> .....	122, 124
<i>Curvularia lunata</i> .....	122, 124	<i>Salmonella typhi</i> .....	122, 124
<i>Penecilium notatum</i> .....	177	<i>Escherichia coli</i> .....	122, 124
<i>Zutarium rotatum</i> .....	177	Bactericidal bioassay of .....	177, 178
<i>Curvularia lunata</i> .....	177	8-O-acetyl harpagide .....	177, 178
<i>Remera solani</i> .....	177	ampicillin .....	177
Antifungal compound .....	26	Bakar Lake .....	358-369
Anti-knocking agent .....	410	phytoplankton study of .....	358-369
Antimicrobial activity .....	74, 160-162	Baker's yeast .....	118
Antipyretic assay of .....	177	<i>Barbodes gonionotus</i> .....	316 - 320
8-O-acetyl harpagide .....	177	farming of .....	316 - 320
Antiulcer effect of <i>Artemisia absinthium</i> .....	130, 133	mixed culture of .....	316 - 320
Apparent molar volume .....	349	Barium in drinking water .....	409
Applied pressure on .....	94	Basic volcanics .....	17
pellet .....	94	Bentonite .....	336
density .....	94	Bentonite chemical composition are .....	337
electrical conductivity .....	94	SiO <sub>2</sub> .....	337
electric constant .....	94	Al <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub> .....	337
Aqueous extracts .....	298, 301	Fe <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub> .....	337
of <i>Portulaca oleracea</i> .....	298, 301	CaO .....	337
in combination with .....	298, 299, 301	MgO .....	337
phenolics in .....	298	Na <sub>2</sub> O .....	337

K <sub>2</sub> O .....	337	BRM - 195 .....	467-470
Benzyl naphthalene .....	413	Bronsted acidity in .....	412
Benzylation .....	413	Friedel Crafts .....	412
β-Glyceride .....	101	Buffer solution .....	337
Binding .....	79	Cage shaft .....	112 - 117
of benzidine .....	79	Calcination of .....	411
Bioaccumulation .....	79	kaolin .....	.....
in aquatic organisms .....	79	Calcitic dolomite .....	196
Bioactive compounds of mangroves .....	390	Calcium / phosphorus ratios (Ca/P) .....	471
Biochemistry of dyes / dye intermediate in .....	79	Calcium measured by .....	195
hamsters .....	79	EDTA titration .....	195
female dogs .....	79	<i>Caloglyphus cingentis</i> .....	455-460
hepato - cellular corcinoma .....	79	<i>C. clemens</i> .....	455-460
Bioconversion of progesterone .....	139	<i>C. multaniensis</i> .....	456,459-460
by <i>Fusarium dimerium</i> .....	138, 139	record in .....	455
Biodegradable polymers .....	251	taxonomy of .....	455
Biofertilizer .....	34,37-40	key to .....	455-456
through composting .....	34,37-38	description of .....	455-456
properties of .....	34,37	collection from .....	456, 458
Biological magnification .....	471	remarks for .....	457, 458
Biological managemnet practice .....	56-58	<i>Calotropis procera</i> .....	69-71
effect on .....	56-58	leaf extracts of .....	69-71
Biological parameters for prawn cultivation .....	110	effects of .....	69-71
Biological process .....	36	inhibitory potential of .....	69
end product of .....	36	plumule inhibition by .....	71
Biological treatment .....	281-291	Ca-Mg clay minerals .....	407
of brewery sludge .....	281-291	Canada balsam .....	441
Biomicritic carbonate rocks .....	195	Cancer hazard .....	79
Biosynthesis of citric acid .....	157	Canopy .....	153-154
Biphenyl methane .....	413	advantage of .....	153-154
2, 2- Bipyridine reagent .....	322, 323	Capacitance .....	91
Black carp cultivation with prawn .....	107-109	Capacities of clays .....	336
Black grams .....	66,67	<i>Capsicum annum</i> .....	135-137
Bleaching clay .....	312	nematodes associated with .....	135,136
bauxite .....	312	Caragenan .....	398
Boll number .....	454	influence of .....	398
by plant .....	454	use as .....	398
Boltzman's constant .....	350	Carbohydrate break down .....	15
Borazine derivative .....	480	Carbohydrates .....	349, 351
of polymers .....	480	Carbon paste electrode (CPE) .....	207, 208, 350
Brain lipids .....	121, 122	Carboxymethylcellulose (CMC) .....	398
physical characteristics .....	122	influence of .....	398
chemical characteristics .....	122	use as .....	398
nitrogen .....	123,124	Carbureted water gas .....	7
protein .....	123	Cardiotonic studies .....	177
essential aminoacids .....	123	Cassava flour and gari .....	118-120
phospholipids .....	123	protein contents of .....	119
phosphorous .....	123,124	fat contents of .....	119
calcium .....	123,124	crude fibers of .....	119
potassium .....	123,124	carbohydrate of .....	119
Brewer's yeast .....	410	ash contents of .....	119
Brine shrimps bioassay .....	177, 179	mineral composition of .....	119
Briton-Robinson buffers .....	356	Cassava processing effluent .....	13
BRM - 188 .....	467-470	<i>Cassia acutifolia</i> .....	346

Cathrating agents .....	275	<i>Clerodendrum inerme</i> toxicity .....	394-397
cyclodextrins .....	275	as pesticide .....	394,396
Cation exchange capacities of clays .....	336	<i>Clostridium</i> sp .....	370
Catla cultivation with prawn .....	107-109	in drinking water .....	370
Cellular immunity in children .....	380-381	<sup>13</sup> C-NMR measurements .....	21, 23, 345, 144
Cellulose acetate .....	425	Coagulation .....	284
Cellulosic wastes .....	7	with alum and iron III .....	284
<i>Cephalosporium aphidcola</i> .....	275	with lime .....	285
Ceramic yield .....	478	with polyacrylamide .....	285
Chain alkyl ammonium ions .....	415	Cobalt .....	265
Chalcone .....	268, 332	Co-carcinogens .....	345
Chalcopyrite .....	17	Coconut .....	446
Charbone .....	312	root nematodes of .....	446
Charcoal .....	164	Coke oven gas .....	7
Chemical analysis of .....	121, 259-261	Coliform bacteria .....	370
ice .....	259-262	in drinking water .....	370
brain of Baghda chingri .....	121	Collection .....	387-388
brain of <i>Penaeus monodon</i> .....	121	of extracts .....	387-388
Chemical management practice .....	56-58	<i>Colletotrichum lindemuthianum</i> .....	292 - 297
effect on .....	56-58	fatty acids of .....	292 - 925
Chemical treatment .....	281, 283, 285	elicitor-active material of .....	292
Chevbyshv's method .....	9	shake cultures of .....	292
Chick pea roots .....	25	Colloidal properties .....	435
biochemical changes in .....	25	of the aqueous solution .....	435
Chick peas .....	66, 67	Column chromatography for progesterone .....	139
<i>Chilo polychrysa</i> .....	440	Combined oxides (R <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub> ) determined by .....	195
China clay .....	338	gravimetrically .....	195
Chloride medium .....	325	Compact parenchyma cells of .....	440
4-Chloroaniline .....	356	ground tissue .....	440
Chlorophyceae planktons in fish ponds .....	318	small air space .....	440
Chlorophyll .....	376	more vascular bundles .....	440
Chromatography of ciprofloxacin .....	214, 215	ridged stem .....	440
Chromatographic technique .....	276	Compost .....	34,37-39
TLC .....	276	Condensation of .....	104
HPLC .....	276	2,3-dihydro-1H-carbazole .....	104
<i>Chromolaena odorata</i> ( <i>siam-weed</i> ) .....	71, 387, 388	Condensation of volatile elements .....	408
seeds of .....	387, 388	Conservation studies .....	227 - 230
use for .....	387, 388	on <i>Vernonia amygalina</i> .....	227 - 230
allelochemical in .....	71	Constituents .....	142-145
Cingulatisporites ornatus .....	419	of <i>Prunus armeniaca</i> .....	142-145
Cingulatisporites zone .....	419	of Rosaceae .....	142
Ciprofloxacin, as antibiotic .....	214-216	Contents .....	35,37-39
Citric acid biosynthesis .....	157 - 159	in industrial waste .....	34-40
by <i>Aspergillus niger</i> .....	157, 158	Control potential electrolysis (CPC) indentified by .....	206
Citric acid fermentation .....	403-404	GC-ECD technique .....	206
by <i>Aspergillus niger</i> .....	403	GC-MS technique .....	206
kinetic study of .....	403	ES-MS technique .....	206
time course study for .....	403	gas chromatography .....	206
<i>Citrobacter</i> .....	263	mass spectrometry .....	206
in ice .....	263	electrospray mass spectrometry .....	206
<i>Cladosporium cucumerinum</i> .....	26	Copolyesters .....	251 - 255
Folin-Ciocalteu reagents .....	26	of malic acid .....	251
<i>Clarias gariepinus</i> fish .....	474	of phthalic acid .....	251
Clay catalyst .....	411	of butane 1,4 - diol .....	251



Copper mineralization .....	17	of lead .....	432
Copper sulphate pentahydrate .....	424	Determination .....	430
Corn starch .....	398	of labile metals .....	430
influence of .....	398	of non-labile metals .....	430
use as .....	398	Dimensional hydrogen bond .....	351
Cortisone .....	275	Diazines are .....	256
<i>Corynebacterium diphtheriae</i> .....	177, 178	uracil .....	256
Counter electrode .....	207, 356	thymine .....	256
Cretaceous deposits .....	417	cytosine .....	256
Cretaceous limestone .....	17	Dicotyledon plant .....	13
Critical roughening temperature (CRT) .....	197	5,7-Di-6,8-di-c-prenyl flavanone .....	333
Cross combination .....	153	Dielectric constant .....	91
Crude fibre .....	212	Differential pulse voltammogram .....	105
Cultivar .....	467, 468, 470	Digital simulation for the cottrell .....	248
Cultural management practice .....	56-58	Digital simulation of .....	247
effect on .....	56-58	cyclic voltammogram .....	247
Cumulative reduction .....	440	ruthenocene .....	247
Current-Voltage characteristic .....	181	5,7-Dihydroxy-6,8-di-c-prenyl-4- <i>O</i> -prenylflavanone .....	333
of annealed films .....	181	9,10 - Dihydroanthracene .....	411
of unannealed films .....	181	Dimethyl formamide .....	122, 205, 205
Cyanophyceae planktons in fish ponds .....	318	deprotonation dimerization .....	205
Cyclic voltammetric behaviour of .....	248	Discharge of .....	409
homo-binuclear metallocenophanes .....	248	drilling wastes .....	409
hetero-binuclear metallocenophanes .....	248	metal refineries .....	409
Cyclic voltammetric wave for .....	247	erosion of natural desposits .....	409
bis-arene complex ( $\eta^6\text{-C}_6\text{Me}_6$ ) <sub>2</sub> RU .....	247	Disequilibrium .....	471
Cyclic voltammogram .....	105	Disordered kaolinite .....	411
Cyclization .....	21-23	Disposal .....	34, 40
biphenyl .....	21-23	of industrial waste .....	34, 40
with dichloropropyl - trichlorosilane .....	21	Distillation method .....	14
with dichlorobutyl - bichlorosilane .....	21	Diterpenes .....	346
in anhydrous aluminum chloride .....	21	DNA -carcinogen adduct .....	76
<i>Cymbopogon citratus</i> .....	42-44	in human .....	76
trace elements of .....	42-44	Docosahexaenoic acid .....	123
diuretic properties .....	42-43	Dolomite chemically contains .....	196
<i>Cyperus rotandis</i> .....	71	MgCO <sub>3</sub> .....	196
allelochemical in .....	71	Dolomitization model .....	195
<i>Cyprinus carpio</i> fish .....	472	Drinking water quality .....	370-275
D <sub>2</sub> EPHA .....	325	Drope time .....	356
Decolorizing of .....	407	Drug .....	214
oil .....	407	ciprofloxacin as .....	214-216
fats .....	407	Drug delivery profile of copolyesters .....	251, 253-254
Dehydrogenation .....	479	Dry ashing .....	471
between N-H .....	479	Dye intermediate .....	76-90
between Si-H .....	479	direct dye .....	80
of polymers .....	480	solvent dye .....	82
De-nitrification .....	14	vat dye .....	84
Deprotonation dimerization .....	205	<i>E. coli</i> .....	
Derivatives .....	478	in drinking water .....	370
between N-H .....	478	Earliness .....	153-155
between Si-H .....	478	in cotton .....	153-155
of polymers .....	478	Early eocene age .....	195
Detection limit .....	432	<i>Echinochola crus-galli</i> .....	222-226
of zinc .....	432	germination of .....	222-225

seedling growth of .....	222-225	tetrahydrocarbazole .....	104
root shoot ratio of .....	222-225	1-Electron oxidation .....	356
regression analysis of .....	225	Electroplating .....	409
<i>Echitriporites trianguliformis</i> .....	419	Electroreduction .....	247
Ecological effects .....	79	Electrostatic attractive .....	435
Ecological studies .....	376-379	activated carbon .....	435
on <i>Linum usitatissimum</i> Linn .....	376-379	ionic dyes .....	435
Eco-physiological studies .....	227	Electrothermal melting point .....	332
on <i>Vernonia amygalina</i> .....	227 - 230	Electrooxidation of .....	247
EDTA complexometric method .....	14	ruthenocene .....	247
EDTA-pyrocatechal violet method .....	325	Elemental analysis of copolyesters .....	251, 254
Effect of ecological condition .....	377	Elicitor .....	25
of fertilizer .....	377	Emission .....	409
of light condition .....	377	Emulsion stability (ES) .....	213
of soil moisture .....	377	Endopolygalacturonase .....	27
of level of water .....	378	pectin lyase .....	27
Effect of food additives .....	146	phytoalexins .....	27
Effect of mordants on .....	423	Energy .....	94
color shade .....	423	Energy balance equation .....	187
color fastness .....	423	Englenophyceae planktons in fish ponds .....	318
of silk dyed .....	423	<i>Enterobacter</i> .....	263, 370
Effect of sulphur fertilization on .....	127	in ice .....	263
development of plant shape .....	127	in drinking water .....	370
fruit production .....	127	Environmental problems .....	167
seed cotton yield .....	127	Enzymatic systems of .....	275
other characters .....	128	microorganism .....	275
fibre characteristics .....	128	mammalian tissue .....	275
SO <sub>4</sub> -S conc .....	128	Eocene limestone .....	17
leaf petioles .....	128	Epigenetic dolomite .....	199
Effect of temperature on .....	164	Epsom salt concentration .....	97
Effective cation exchange capacities (ECEC) .....	15	Equilibration reactions .....	325
Effects .....	50-55	Equilibrium .....	93
of nitrogen .....	50-55	Erichrome black T (EBT) indicator .....	337
of copper .....	50-55	<i>Escherichia coli</i> .....	260, 263
Efficiency .....	50-55	in ice .....	260, 263
of fertilizer nitrogen .....	50	Esterification of fatty acids .....	293
Electrical conductivity .....	91	<i>Eugenia jambolana</i> fruit .....	218-221
Electrical properties of .....	91	shelf life study of .....	218-220
polycrystalline calcium flouride .....	91	microbiological study of .....	218
Electrochemical oxidation of .....	104, 205	moisture in .....	218, 219
2,3,4,9-tetrahydro-1H-carbazole .....	104	total soluble solids in .....	218, 220
tetrahydrocarbazole .....	104	pH in .....	218, 220
4a-7'-dehydrodimer .....	104	pectin in .....	218, 220
2,4-dibromo-6-methylaniline .....	205	as antidiabetic candy .....	218
4-bromo-2,6 dimethylaniline .....	205	<i>Euphorbia heterophylla</i> Linn .....	71, 345
Electrochemistry of .....	247	allelochemical in .....	71
1,1 - bis (diphenylphosphino) ferrocene .....	247	Euphorbiaceae .....	13
RU <sub>3</sub> (CO <sub>12</sub> ) .....	247	Eurasuian plates .....	17
Electrodegradation kinetics of .....	356	Eutrophication .....	281
p-chloroaniline .....	356	of water .....	281
Electrodimerization of .....	205	Explosives .....	115, 117
4-chloroaniline .....	205	Exposed hydroxyl ions .....	336
4-bromoaniline .....	205	Extract .....	387-388
Electrolytic oxidation of .....	104	of <i>Zea mays</i> .....	387-388

aqueous extracts for .....	387-388	sodium chloride .....	146
addition to .....	387-388	sodium bicarbonate .....	146
effects of .....	387-388	Food color .....	81
powder for .....	387-388	Forth flotation .....	17
collection at .....	387-388	Freezing .....	112 - 117
Extraction of oil .....	61	method for .....	112 - 117
Extraction procedure .....	430-433	Frequency oscillator .....	92
for speciation of zinc .....	430	Fresh buffalo dung .....	5
for speciation of lead .....	430	Freundlick equation .....	336
Extraction process .....	265, 266	Friedel-Crafts alkylation .....	21
of mother liquor .....	266, 267	Fuller's earth .....	407
of molybdenic acid .....	266	Functional properties of cricket sample is .....	213
of cobalt sulphide .....	266	water absorption capacity .....	213
F <sub>2</sub> .....	451-454	oil absorption capacity .....	213
progenies of .....	451-454	oil emulsion capacity .....	213
FAA (Formalin-aceto-alcohol) fixative .....	440	foaming capacity .....	213
Farming system in Bangladesh .....	316	least gelatin capacity .....	213
Fastness .....	423	Fungal enzymes .....	25
Fatty acids .....	99	Fungal growth .....	278
oleic acids .....	99	Fungal infection in oats .....	46-48
Fatty acids methylesters .....	100	Fungicidal activity of 8- <i>O</i> -acetyl harpagide by .....	178
triglycerides .....	100	<i>Penicillium notatum</i> .....	178
Feed palletizing industries .....	407	<i>Aspergillus niger</i> .....	178
Fermentation .....	5	<i>Curvularia lunata</i> .....	178
Fermentation medium .....	276	<i>Zutarium rotatum</i> .....	178
Fermentation of citric acid .....	403	<i>Candida albicans</i> .....	178
by <i>Aspergillus niger</i> .....	403	<i>Microsporum canis</i> .....	178
Ferriphenanthroline .....	209	<i>Fusarium solani</i> .....	178
Ferrophenanthroline .....	209	<i>Remera solani</i> .....	178
Fiber coatings .....	478	Fungicidal bioassay .....	176,177,178
Fibre .....	153-155	<i>Fusarium dimerium</i> .....	138-141
length of .....	153-155	progesterone conversion by .....	138
strength of .....	153-155, 454	androgene derivatives by .....	138, 139
in cotton .....	153-155	immobalization techniques for .....	138, 139
estimate of .....	454	<i>F. oxysporum</i> F.sp ciceris .....	25
Fish Mahaseer <i>Tor putitora</i> .....	167	isolates of .....	25
Fish production in seasonal mini ponds .....	316	<i>Fuscatius tympanotonu</i> .....	312
Fish skeleton abnormalities .....	462	Fused pyrimidines .....	256
Fish, an importnat source for .....	471	Gangue minerals .....	17
vitamin A & D .....	471	<i>Garcinia kola</i> .....	160-162
Ca .....	471	Garden pesticides contain .....	409
Fe .....	471	arsenic .....	409
Cd .....	471	Gas chromatgraphy of lipid .....	63
Pb .....	471	Gas chromatography .....	99, 101, 305
Flame atomic absorption spectrophotometer .....	17	Gas liquid chromatography of .....	303, 305
Flame photometer .....	14, 472	fatty acids methylesters .....	303, 305
Flotation studies of .....	17	Gastric ulceration in rats .....	130
copper ore .....	17	GC-MS analysis .....	292-296
Flotation tests to determine .....	18	Gelatin .....	398
effect of collector .....	18	influence of .....	398
effect of potassium propyl xanthate .....	18	use as .....	398
effect of activated sodium sulphide .....	18	Genetic gain .....	451-454
Foaming stability (FS) .....	212, 213	Genetic variability .....	451-454
Food additives .....	146	of trait .....	451-453

in seed cotton .....	451-454	High temperature .....	479
Genitourinary schistosomiasis .....	380-385	of stable material .....	480
Genotype .....	451-453	of silicon (Si) .....	478-480
plant from .....	451-453	of carbon ( C ) .....	478-480
<i>Geocnamus koreanus</i> .....	448, 449	of nitrogen (N) .....	478-480
<i>G. rugosus</i> .....	446	High temperature auto-oxidation .....	313
Geochemistry .....	195	zinc dialkyl dithiophosphate .....	313
Geodic dolomite .....	199	<sup>1</sup> H-NMR .....	142, 176, 345
Geographic information system (GIS) .....	240	Host eggs .....	309-311
Geological information modelling .....	240	of <i>S. cerealella</i> .....	309
Geometrical technique .....	92	of <i>Heliothis zea</i> .....	311
<i>Geotrichum</i> .....	161	of <i>Erias</i> spp .....	311
Germination .....	387-388	parasitization with .....	309-311
Glass factory .....	167, 168, 169, 170	HPLC of ciprofloxacin .....	214
GLC analysis .....	292, 293	Humic acid .....	36
of <i>Celletotrichum lindemuthianum</i> .....	293	as food .....	36
Global positioning system (GPS) .....	241	as energy .....	36
Globally monotonically .....	9	Hydraulic oil .....	312
∞-Glyceride .....	101	Hydroalcoholic .....	346
Glycolipids of .....	304, 305	Hydrocolloid .....	399
monogalactosyl diglyceride .....	304, 305	addition in .....	399
digalactosyl diglyceride .....	304, 305	Hydrodesulphurization process .....	265-267
diglyceride .....	304	Hydrodynamic .....	326
<i>Gossypium hirsutum</i> L .....	153-155	Lewis cell technique .....	326, 327, 330
combination with .....	153-155	Hydroformylation .....	411
traits of .....	153-155	Hydrogenation .....	411
Graminaceous crops .....	440	Hydrometer .....	14
Grass carp cultivation with prawn .....	107-109	Hydrostatic pressure .....	93
Grey scale .....	423-425	Hydrous aluminium silicates .....	336
Guargum .....	398	Hydroxy quinoline .....	97
influence of .....	398	Hydroxylating enzymes .....	278, 279
use as .....	398	Hypoproteinemia .....	380-386
Halley's method .....	9	Hypovirulent .....	25
Haloaminobenzene .....	356	after inoculation with .....	25
HCl interface .....	325	Ice .....	259-263
Health effects .....	79	quality of .....	259-261
chronic .....	79	production from .....	259-261
aromatic amines .....	79	use of .....	259-261
carcinogens .....	79	Idiotopic textures due to .....	201
Heat of crystallization .....	190, 191	low to moderate temperatures .....	201
Heavy metals of .....	1,2,3, 430-433	Igneous complex .....	17
water bound .....	430	Immuno diffusion method for	
shrimp waste meal .....	1,2,3	protein evaluation .....	380-381
broiler feeds .....	1,2,3	Indium paint .....	92
<i>Helicotylenchus indicus</i> .....	135, 136	Inductively coupled plasma (ICP) spectrometer .....	407
Herb tea .....	346	Industrial waste .....	336
Herbaceous vegetation .....	417	Industrialization .....	167
Herbicidal potential .....	387-388	Inflorescence .....	387-388
of extracts .....	387-388	collection at .....	387-388
investigation of .....	387-388	of <i>Zea mays</i> .....	387-388
Herbicides .....	356	Inherent negative charges .....	336
Heritability estimate .....	451-454	Inorganic metallic ions .....	336
of trait .....	451-454	Insecticide application .....	440
in seed cotton .....	451-454	Integrated pest management (IPM) .....	56

for potato cutworm .....	56-58	Lipids investigated by .....	121
Interferometer .....	351	gas liquid chromatography (GLC) .....	121
Internal standard .....	332	thin layer chromatography (TLC) .....	121
Ion exchange in .....	414	Lipids are .....	304
mixing soda ash .....	414	hydrocarbons .....	304
moist clay .....	414	sterol esters .....	304
Ionic conductivity of .....	94	triglycerides .....	304
alkali halides .....	94	free fatty acids .....	304
IR - absorption frequencies .....	333	diglycerides .....	304
IR spectra of copolyesters .....	251, 252	sterols .....	304
IR spectrophotometer .....	332	monoglycerides .....	304
IR spectrophotometric measurements .....	345	Lipids of Baghda chingri .....	122
ISO standard .....	340	Lithostratigraphy .....	197
ISO-BO2 .....	424	<i>Liza carinata</i> .....	462
ISO-CO2 .....	424	vertebral anomalies of .....	462
Isomorphism substitution .....	336	Location .....	467-470
Isovalent cationic effect .....	91	for <i>Vigna radiata</i> .....	467-470
Kerosene .....	325	Loss on ignition (LOI) determined by .....	195
Ketoconazole standard reagents .....	176	gravimetrically .....	195
Kikar bark ( <i>Acacia arabica</i> ) .....	423	Lubricating grease .....	415
Kinetic analysis of citric acid .....	157, 158	<i>Macrobrachium rosenbergii</i> .....	107-111
Kinetics of crystallization of .....	187	polyculture of .....	107
magnesium sulphate .....	187, 189, 192, 193	production of .....	108, 109
Kinetics of Zr(IV) .....	325	Madder bark ( <i>Rubia cordifolia</i> ) .....	423
<i>Klebsiella</i> .....	263	Maddhapara hardrock mine (MHMP) .....	112-114, 117
in ice .....	263	construction in .....	112, 115, 117
<i>Klebsiella pneumoniae</i> .....	160	Magnesium chloride solution .....	336
Kypholordosis in fishes .....	462	Magnesium measured by .....	195
Lactic acid production by .....	73	EDTA titration .....	195
<i>Lactobacillus acidophilus</i> .....	73-75	Magnesium sulfate solution .....	97
antimicrobial activities of .....	73	Malnourished infants .....	409
probiotic properties of .....	73	Management practices .....	56-58
<i>L. bulgaricus</i> .....	398-401	Manganese present in .....	410
use of .....	398-399	enzymes .....	410
Laki limestone .....	195	nuts .....	410
Laminated carbonaceous shale .....	421	spices .....	410
Large amplitude pulse voltammogram .....	105	cereals .....	410
Large amplitude pulsed .....	205	<i>Manihot esculenta</i> .....	13, 118-120
Laxative activity .....	345	products of .....	118-120
Leaching .....	265	protein fortification of .....	118-120
of molybdenum .....	265	nutritional quality of .....	118-120
of cobalt .....	265	fermentation of .....	118-120
of alumina .....	266	Mass spectra .....	142
of acid .....	265	Mass transfer equation .....	325, 326
Leaf .....	153	Matonispories zone .....	418
shape of .....	153-155	Matruation of fruits .....	15
population of .....	153-155	Maturation of seeds .....	15
Least square .....	94	Medicinal diuretic plants .....	42-44
Lentils.....	66,67	elemental analysis of .....	42
Lewis cell technique .....	325	atomic absorption spectrophotometry of .....	42
Linoleic acid .....	307	trace elements in .....	42-44
Lint % .....	154-155, 454	Medicinal plant .....	376-379
in cotton .....	153-155	<i>Meloidogyne</i> spp .....	135, 136
estimate of .....	454	Metabolic reactions .....	76-90

metabolites .....	76	Modification .....	153
protein adduct .....	76	of leaf .....	153-155
renal filtration .....	76	quantification by .....	153-155
Metal semiconductor diodes .....	180	Molybdenum blue reagent .....	305
Al-Ge thin films .....	180-182	Monochloro anilines .....	356
Metals contains in .....	265	Monochloro derivatives .....	356
Meta-mordanting .....	424	<i>Monocolpollenites</i> .....	418
Methoxymethylation .....	268,270	<i>Monodora mynstica</i> .....	60-65
2,4,5,6 tetrahydroxyacetophenone .....	268	seeds of .....	60
2-(Methylthio)-2-imidazoline .....	257	oil contents in .....	60
Miconazole standard reagents .....	176	M.tenuifolia .....	60
Microanalysis .....	332	Montmorillonite .....	411,413
Microbial activities of lipids .....	121,123,124	Mordants .....	423
Microbiological analysis of drinking water .....	370-375	Mrigal cultivation with prawn .....	107-109
Microbiological analysis .....	259,261,263	Myocardial contraction of rabbit .....	390-391
of ice .....	259-263	Myristic acid .....	123
Microbiological assay of ciprofloxacin .....	214	<sup>15</sup> N atom excess .....	53
Microbiological study .....	218	in grain .....	53
of <i>Eugenia jambolana</i> .....	218	in straw .....	53
Micrometer .....	351	<sup>15</sup> N tracer technique .....	50-55
Microorganisms .....	36-39	NaCl .....	298,301,387-388
activity of .....	36-39	addition in .....	298,301,387-388
Microorganism used in .....	275	effects on .....	248-301
steroid nucleus .....	275	Na-clay minerals used in .....	407
steroid transformation .....	275	medical .....	407
hydroxylation .....	275	pharmaceutical .....	407
Milk .....	398-401	costmetic .....	407
of buffalo .....	398-401	paint .....	407
of cow .....	398-401	building-brick .....	407
product of .....	398-400	sewer pipe .....	407
influence of .....	398-400	roofing file .....	407
Mineral components .....	471	gypsum products .....	407
Mineral safety index good for .....	471	pottery-ceramics .....	407
Na .....	471	radioactive waste disposal .....	407
P .....	471	glaz .....	407
Mg .....	471	lubricants .....	407
Ca .....	471	fertilizers .....	407
Mineral safety index poor for .....	471	detergents .....	408
Fe .....	471	mortar .....	408
Zn .....	471	catalysts .....	408
Mineralization .....	17	paper coating .....	408
Minerals composition of .....	212	seed coating .....	408
calcium .....	212	adhesives .....	408
sodium .....	212	water purification .....	408
phosphorus .....	212	other miscellaneous .....	408
iron .....	212	Natural dye .....	423
copper .....	212	Natural sodium .....	413
potassium .....	212	Nematode of coconut plant .....	446
magnesium .....	212	Nematodes in chilli .....	135,136
zinc .....	212	Nerst equation .....	209,210
Mixed fish culture in mini ponds .....	316-320	Newton's second order method .....	9
of <i>Barbodes gonionotus</i> .....	316,319	NIAB-86 .....	309-311
of <i>Oreochromis niloticus</i> .....	316,319	variety of .....	309-311
Model diffusion co-efficient .....	250	parasitization on .....	309-311

control by .....	309-311	<i>Oryza sativa</i> (rice husk) .....	222-226
Nitrate salts .....	432	allelopathic effects of .....	222, 226
of lead .....	432	phenolic compounds in .....	222
of zinc .....	432	<i>Oryza sativa</i> (Rice) .....	298-301
Nitrogen .....	281-291	germination of .....	298-301
Nitrogen in .....	14	seedling growth of .....	298-301
protein .....	14	Osazone formation .....	346
vitamins .....	14	Osteomalacia .....	475
hormones .....	14	Oxidation of 2,4,6-trichloroanilines in .....	205
chlorophyll .....	14	acetonitrile solution .....	205
NM-92 .....	467-470	voltammograms of 4-chloroaniline .....	206
check for .....	467-470	Oxidation of 2,4,6-tribromoniline in .....	205
NM-98 .....	467-470	MeCN .....	205
check for .....	467-470	LiClO <sub>4</sub> .....	205
NMR spectroscopy .....	21-23	MgO .....	205
<sup>1</sup> H and <sup>13</sup> C NMR .....	21	Oxygen demand .....	286
Noise data .....	340-344	Pakistani diet .....	467
Non-ionic detergent .....	424	idea of .....	467
NPK values .....	289	Palagic sediments .....	17
Nuclear prenylation of .....	332	Paleogeography .....	417
2-hydroxy-4,6-di-acetophenone .....	333	Palynostratigraphic studies .....	417
Nutrient contains .....	34-36-40	Parallel plate .....	92
N .....	34-36-38	Parasitoids .....	309-311
P .....	34-36-38	eggs of .....	309-311
K .....	34-38	release in .....	309-311
Ca .....	34-38	for control .....	309-311
Mg .....	34-38	distance in .....	309-311
S .....	34-38	Partial molar volume .....	351
Fe .....	34-38	Particle size .....	13
Mn .....	34-38	Particulate analysis .....	259-260
Zn .....	34-38	of ice .....	259-261
Cu .....	34-38	Pectin .....	398
K <sub>2</sub> O .....	34-38	influence of .....	398
P <sub>2</sub> O <sub>5</sub> .....	34-38	use as .....	398
Nutritional quality of Cassava .....	118, 119	Percentage of neutral lipids .....	303, 304
Nutritional value .....	38-39	glycolipids .....	303, 304
Oil refinery .....	265-267	phospholipids .....	303, 304
One electron oxidation of .....	205, 247	Periwinkle shell .....	312
4-haloaniline .....	205	Petkovic method .....	9
Ophiolite complex .....	17	Petrochemical industry .....	471
Ore contain .....	17	Petrography .....	195
chalcopyrite .....	17	Petroleum products .....	431
pyrite .....	17	of petrol .....	431
magnetite .....	17	of diesel .....	431
brochanite .....	17	of lubricating oil .....	431
jasperite .....	17	Petroleum spirit-benzene .....	270
chamosite .....	17	pH values .....	277
namite .....	17	Pharmacokinetic study of ciprofloxacin .....	214-217
gangue minerals .....	17	in blood .....	216
<i>Oreochromis niloticus</i> .....	316-320	Pharmacological screening .....	176
mixed culture of .....	316, 319	Pharmacotoxicological properties of mangrove .....	390
Organic - clad clays .....	415	Phenols .....	25
Organoleptic evaluation .....	399	Phenotypic variation .....	451-454
of samples .....	399	in plant .....	451-454

- action of ..... 451-454  
 role of ..... 451-454  
 Phoosna Lake ..... 358-369  
   phytoplankton study of ..... 358-369  
 Phosphatidylethanolamine ..... 305  
 Phosphorus ..... 281-291  
 Phosphorus present with calcium in ..... 475  
   cell ..... 475  
   blood ..... 475  
 Photomicrographs ..... 418  
 Photoreaction ..... 435  
 Physical characteristic of legumes ..... 66-68  
   of black grams ..... 66, 67  
   of chick peas ..... 66, 67  
   of lentils ..... 66, 67  
   of red kidney beans ..... 66, 67  
   of white kidney beans ..... 66, 67  
 Physical characterization ..... 61, 63  
   of seeds ..... 61  
   of kernels ..... 61  
 Physico-chemical study on ..... 350  
   carbohydrates ..... 350  
 Physico-chemical analysis ..... 259  
   of ice ..... 259-261  
 Physico-chemical features of lakes ..... 358-369  
 Physico-chemical parameters for  
 prawn cultivation ..... 110  
 of fish ponds ..... 316, 317  
 Phytic acid content of ..... 146  
   soybean ..... 146  
   in legumes ..... 66, 67  
 Phytic acid determination ..... 322-324  
   back determination procedure for ..... 322  
   acid solution procedure for ..... 322  
   pyridine procedure for ..... 322  
 Phyto pesticides ..... 394  
 Phytochemical analysis ..... 160-162  
   of glycosides ..... 160  
 Phytochemical analysis ..... 345  
 Phytochemical screening ..... 142  
   of *P. armeniaca* ..... 142  
 Phytochemical screening of  
*Artemisia absinthium* ..... 130  
 Phytoplankton ecology ..... 358-369  
 Piezoelectric transducer ..... 351  
 Pigments ..... 76-90  
 Platinum strip ..... 356  
 Pneumatic air ..... 115  
   consumption of ..... 94  
 Polarizability ..... 167  
 Pollutants ..... 462  
 Pollutants in coastal system ..... 340-344  
 Pollution of ..... 340-344  
   Lahore city ..... 340-344  
   environment ..... 340-344  
   noise ..... 340-344  
 Poly culture of prawn with fishes ..... 107-111  
 Polygenic trait ..... 451-454  
 Polymer solution ..... 272  
 Polymer synthesis ..... 480  
 Polymeric chain ..... 478  
   of ceramic material ..... 478  
 Polymerization ..... 411  
 Polynomial zeros ..... 9  
 Polyvinyl acetate ..... 272-274  
   ultrasonic velocity of ..... 272, 273  
   compressibility of ..... 272, 273  
   density of ..... 272, 273  
 Population density of nematodes ..... 136  
*Portulaca oleracea* L. (Purslane) ..... 298, 301  
   extracts of ..... 298-301  
   study of ..... 298  
   allelopathic effects of ..... 298-300  
   in maize field ..... 298  
   in berseem field ..... 298  
 Post-mordanting ..... 423  
 Potassium thiocyanate reagent ..... 322, 323  
 Potentiodynamic method of ..... 205  
   platinum electrodes ..... 205  
 Preferred speech ..... 341  
   interference level ..... 341  
 Pre-mordanting ..... 423  
 Prenyl bromide ..... 332, 333  
 Prenylated flavanone ..... 332  
 Prenylhydrazine ..... 346  
 Pressed powder ..... 92  
 Pre-thermostated ..... 326  
 Production of biogas at ..... 5  
   mesophilic temperature ..... 5  
   thermophilic temperature ..... 5  
 Progesterone bioconversion ..... 138-140  
 Promulgation of ..... 240  
   minerals ..... 240  
   mining ..... 240  
 Protein in legumes ..... 66, 67  
*Proxaperitites anisosulptus* ..... 418  
 Proximate composition ..... 212  
 Prypypilipollis zone ..... 418  
*Pseudomonas aeruginosa* ..... 177, 178, 260-261, 263  
   in ice ..... 259-263  
*Psilamonocolpites medius* ..... 418  
 Pulse ..... 467  
   essential amino acid from ..... 467  
   carbohydrate from ..... 467  
   protein from ..... 467  
 Pulse voltammetric determination of ..... 356  
    $pK_a$  ..... 356  
   para - chloroaniline ..... 356



Pulse voltammograms for .....	104	lactulose .....	345
monomeric indole alkaloids .....	104	Resinous oxidation .....	313
catharanthine .....	104	Resistance .....	92
vindoline .....	104	Retistephanocolpollenites zone .....	418
THC .....	104	<i>Rhaphanus sativus</i> .....	42-44
N-methyl derivative .....	104	trace elements of .....	42-44
aniline .....	104	diuretic properties of .....	42-44
<i>p</i> -chloroaniline .....	104	<i>Rhizopertha dominica</i> .....	394-397
<i>m</i> -dimethylamino anisidine .....	104	as pest of stored grains .....	394-396
Pulsed voltammetry of .....	205	Rice weed .....	222-226
4-chloroaniline .....	205	barnyard grass as .....	222-226
Pyrimidine bases .....	256	Rice yield .....	50-55
uracil .....	256	fertilizer .....	50
thymine .....	256	Rohu cultivation with prawn .....	107-109
cytosine .....	256	Rotary microtome .....	441
Pyrolysis process .....	478-480	Rubber insulating material .....	336
Qualitative study of phytoplanktons .....	358-369	<i>Saccharomyces cerevisiae</i> and Cassava .....	118
Quantitative study of phytoplanktons .....	358-362	<i>Salmonella typhi</i> .....	177, 178
Quasi-reversible one-electron oxidation .....	249	Salvation envelope .....	349
Rabbit heart inhibition .....	390-391	Sardinia .....	199
Reaction mechanism of .....	96, 97	<i>Schistosoma haematobium</i> .....	380-386
magnesium carbonate .....	96, 97	<i>Scirpophaga incertulas</i> .....	440
Reclamation for .....	241, 312	<i>S. innotate</i> .....	440
agriculture .....	243	Sclerenchymatous hypodermis .....	440
water resources .....	243	Scoliosis in fishes .....	462
aquaculture .....	243	Sd <sup>2</sup> .....	467
games .....	243	Sea bittern .....	187, 188, 190, 191, 192, 193
Recovery of sodium sulphide .....	164	Sedimentary geology .....	195
Red kidney beans .....	66, 67	Sedimentary tectonics .....	417
cooking effect of .....	66, 67	Sedimentation test .....	415
soaking effect of .....	66, 67	Seed cotton yield .....	451-454
protein digestibility of .....	67	by plant .....	451-454
starch digestibility of .....	67	Seed pathogens of oats .....	46-48
proteins of .....	67	Selenium is needed for .....	410
minerals of .....	67	an enzyme .....	410
soluble sugars of .....	67	red blood cells .....	410
phytic acid of .....	67	Semi-quantitative analysis of .....	103
tannins of .....	67	fatty acids .....	103
dietary fibers of .....	67	Senonian - Maestrichtian .....	417
Red-green axis .....	428	lithostratigraphic units .....	418
Redox potential values .....	209	Sensory evaluation .....	398
Reductive electrochemistry .....	247	of yoghurt .....	398-400
Reference electrode .....	207	Series .....	142
Refractive index .....	62	of ursane .....	142
of oil .....	62	of oleanane .....	142
Regression coefficient .....	467-468, 470	<i>Serratia</i> sp .....	370
Regulatisporites zone .....	419	in drinking water .....	370
Removal of manganese .....	336	<i>Sesamia inferens</i> .....	440
Residual aqueous solution contain .....	345	<i>Setaria faberii</i> .....	71
sugars .....	345	allelochemical in .....	71
xylose .....	345	Shaft sinking .....	112-117
maltose .....	345	by AGF .....	112-115, 117
galactose .....	345	Shake flask techniques .....	157
lactose .....	345	Shale .....	17

- Shelf life study ..... 218-220  
of *Eugenia jambolana* ..... 218-220
- Shell fish ..... 409
- Shrimps waste meal contain. .... 1, 2, 3  
cadmium ... ..... 1, 2, 3  
lead ..... 1, 2, 3  
total petroleum hydrocarbons ..... 1, 2, 3
- Silica gel ..... 312
- Silica gel column chromatography ..... 332
- Siltstone ..... 17
- Silver carp cultivation with prawn ..... 107-109
- Silver-silver chloride saturated KCl ..... 356
- Single drop technique ..... 325, 330
- Skip shaft ..... 12-1171  
construction for ..... 112-114
- Sludge liquore ..... 281  
BOD ..... 281  
COD ..... 281
- Soda ash ..... 97
- Sodium / potassium ratios (Na/K) ..... 471
- Sodium ..... 398  
influence of ..... 398  
use as ..... 398
- Soil alkalinity ..... 14
- Soil conditioner ..... 34, 36
- Soil fertility ..... 34, 40
- Soil moisture ..... 376-379
- Solanum tuberosum* L ..... 56-58
- Soluble sugars in legumes ..... 66-67
- Solute - solvent interactions ..... 272
- Sorghum bicolor* ..... 222-226
- Spasmolytic studies by ..... 177  
acetylcholine chloride ..... 177
- Spectrophotometry ..... 356, 430  
by flame atomic absorption ..... 430  
of labile metal ..... 430  
of non-labile metals ..... 430
- Spectroscopic and chemical evaluation of ..... 407  
clay ..... 407  
minerals ..... 407  
organic clay ..... 407  
medicinal clay ..... 407  
pillared clay ..... 407
- Stabilizers ..... 398-402  
influence on ..... 398-400
- Standard methyl esters ..... 122
- Staphylococcus aureus* ..... 161
- Staphylococcus* sp ..... 370  
in drinking water ..... 370
- Starch in legumes ..... 66, 67
- Static dielectric constant ..... 91
- Statistical analysis ..... 399-402, 472
- Stereochemistry ..... 349
- Steroid drugs ..... 275  
hydrocortisone ..... 275  
cortisone acetate ..... 275  
testosterone ..... 275
- Steroidal glycosides ..... 142
- Stigmasterol glucoside ..... 144
- Stokes - Einstein equation ..... 328
- Stored grain protection ..... 394
- Strains ..... 467-470  
study of ..... 467  
assessment of ..... 467, 470
- Streptococcus* sp ..... 370  
in drinking water ..... 370
- Streptococcus thermophilus* ..... 398-399  
use of ..... 398-399
- Structural elucidation ..... 23
- Studies ..... 265-267  
of spent catalyst ..... 265-267
- Studies on sodium sulphide from ..... 163  
sodium sulphate ..... 163
- Subdue exothermic reactions ..... 408
- Sugarcane industrial waste ..... 34-40  
recycling of ..... 34-40  
study for ..... 34  
composting of ..... 34-39  
liquid waste of ..... 34-35  
solid waste of ..... 34-35
- Sulphides in ..... 17  
veins ..... 17  
veinlets ..... 17  
stringers ..... 17  
rims ..... 17
- Sulphur fertilization in ..... 126  
cotton cultivar ..... 126
- Super ionic conductors ..... 91
- Supersaturation ..... 187
- Suppressor ..... 25
- Surface culture technique ..... 403
- Sweep rate ..... 356
- Syncolporites zone ..... 418
- Synedrella modiflora* (Node-weed) ..... 387-388  
seeds of ..... 387-388  
use for ..... 387-388
- Synergistic interactions among fishes ..... 316
- Synthesis of ..... 21, 256, 322, 268, 478-480
- Tannins in legumes ..... 66, 67
- Taxonomic identification ..... 345
- Teflon collar ..... 356
- Ternary complex ..... 425
- Tetrahedron sheet ..... 336
- Tetraoxosulphate ..... 345
- p*-Benzoquinimine ..... 205
- p*-Benzoquinone 2,3-dibromo-6-methyl-2  
5-Cyclohexadiene-1,4 dione ..... 205
- The partial molar volume ..... 350

<i>Therapon jarbua</i> .....	462	<i>Trichogramma evanescens</i> .....	311
vertebral anomalies of .....	462	<i>T. semifimatum</i> .....	311
Thermal expansion in .....	91	Trickovic method .....	9
isotropic medium .....	91	Tricolpites zone .....	418
Thermocouple .....	92	<i>Tridax procumbens</i> (Tridax) .....	387-388
Thermolysis of .....	478	seeds of .....	387-388
polymers .....	480	use for .....	387-388
preceramic compound .....	480-479	Triglyceride .....	346
polyvinsilazane .....	479	Trilete spores .....	417
Thin layer chromatography (TLC) .....	302, 304, 346	Triterpenoids .....	142, 346
Thin sections .....	195	<i>Triticum aestivum</i> .....	298, 301
of dolomite studied with .....	195	inhibition by .....	298, 299, 301
photographic microscope .....	195	germination of .....	298, 301
photomicrographs .....	195	coleoptile of .....	298
Tidal flat deposition of .....	147	roots of .....	298, 301
dark grey to black .....	147	Two -electron process of .....	249
fissile .....	147	ferrocene .....	249
sulphur stained .....	147	ruthenocene .....	249
pyretic .....	147	osmocene .....	249
lignitic .....	147	Two electron reduction .....	247
laminated carbonaceous shale .....	417	<i>Tylenchorhynchus curvus</i> .....	135, 136
TLC for progesterone .....	139	<i>Tylenchorhynchus fatimae</i> n.sp .....	446
of plant extract .....	130	from coconut .....	446
Topographical maps .....	240	Tyrode solution .....	177
Total petroleum hydrocarbons (TPH) .....	1,2,3	Ultrabasic .....	17
Toxic effect of .....	275, 279	Ultramafic masses .....	17
methanol .....	275	Ultramafic rocks consists of .....	17
dimethy formamide .....	275	harzbergite .....	17
dimethyl sulphoxide .....	275	pyroxenite .....	17
higher substrate .....	279	peridotite .....	17
Toxic effects on .....	143	dunite .....	17
<i>Paramecium candatum</i> .....	81	Ultrasonic velocity .....	272, 274, 349, 351
xantheneone dyes .....	81	of polyvinyl acetate .....	272, 273
Toxic levels of minerals in .....	81	Unannealed Al-Ge thin films .....	180-182
fish .....	471	electrical properties of .....	180-182
Toxicity .....	471	current-voltage characteristics of .....	181, 181
of dye intermediate .....	76-90	conductance of .....	181
Toxicity studies by .....	177	saturation current density of .....	181
intraperitoneal route .....	177	barrier heights of .....	181
Trace element geochemistry .....	198	Undesirable ions .....	336
Trace elements .....	407	Uniformity ratio .....	454
Trans ethylenic system .....	102	estimate of .....	454
Transformation process .....	275	<i>Valamugil cunnesius</i> .....	462
Transformation to standard straight line .....	190, 191	vertebral anomalies of .....	462
Transplantation .....	440	Vegetative growth .....	377
Treatments .....	56, 58, 398-401	of <i>L.usitritissimum</i> .....	377
Triacylglycerols .....	62	Verification factor .....	187, 188, 189, 192, 193
<i>Trichogramma chilonis</i> .....	309-311	<i>Vernonia amygalina</i> .....	227-230
dispersal of .....	309-311	seeds germination of .....	227-228
parasitization with .....	309	cultural treatments of .....	228
strains of .....	309-311	ethnobotanical uses of .....	227-229
release in .....	309-311	nutritional value of .....	227, 229
control of .....	309-311	medicinal value of .....	227, 229
study of .....	309	utilization of .....	227-229

<i>Vigna radiata</i> (Mungbean, green gram) .....	467-470	Water solubility of .....	79
evaluation at .....	467-468, 469	aromatic amines .....	79
evaluation with .....	467-468, 469	Wheat and phytic acid .....	322
genotype of .....	467-470	Whey .....	398-399
environment for .....	467-468, 470	separation of .....	398-399
Virulent .....	25	White kidney beans .....	66, 67
after inoculation with .....	25	WHO guidelines .....	259-261, 263
Vitamin B <sub>12</sub> .....	409	for water .....	259-263
Volcaic rocks include .....	17	WHO limits .....	430
porphyritic pillow basalts .....	17	for drinking water .....	430
andesites .....	17	for lead level .....	430
ordinate breccia .....	17	for zinc level .....	430
minor dacites .....	17	X-ray diffraction (XRD) .....	17, 408
tuffs .....	17	X-ray diffractometer .....	408
agglomerates .....	17	X-rays of the fish skeleton .....	462
Voltammetric oxidation .....	356	XRF spectrometer .....	411
Voltammetry .....	356	Yam porridge .....	345
Walkely black method .....	14	Yellow-blue axis .....	428
Water .....	259-261, 263-264	Yield .....	50, 153, 155
contamination by .....	259	of rice .....	51
quality of .....	259	Yield .....	467-470
use for .....	259-261, 263	from BRM -195 .....	467-470
study of .....	259-260	Yoghurt .....	398-402
characteristics of .....	259-264	by milks .....	389-401
for ice .....	259-263	separation from .....	398-401
Water analysis .....	370-373	evaluation of .....	398-401
fecal coliform in .....	370	<i>Zea mays</i> .....	42-44, 69-71, 387-388
ammonia in .....	372-373	inflorescence of .....	387-388
nitrite in .....	372-373	extract from .....	387-388
phosphate in .....	372-373	Ag .....	42-44
chlorine in .....	372-373	Zero order rate of reaction .....	187
calcium hardness in .....	372-373	Zinc present in .....	410
magnesium hardness .....	372-373	food .....	410
chromium hexavalent in .....	372-373	protein .....	410
copper in .....	372-373	meat .....	410
iron in .....	370-373	dairy products .....	410
Water logged .....	376	Zlivisporis zone .....	418

## INSTRUCTIONS TO AUTHORS

Pakistan Journal of Scientific and Industrial Research publishes original research in all scientific and technological fields in the form of **research articles**, **short communications** and critical **reviews**. All manuscripts are evaluated by subject experts. However, authenticity of the contents will be the sole responsibility of the authors.

The papers should be submitted with a covering letter signed by all the authors, with their names, addresses and highest qualifications, indicating the corresponding author and certifying that the paper has neither been, nor will be sent elsewhere for publication. Names and addresses of four experts of the relevant field including two foreign referees should also be provided. In case a paper is withdrawn after registration, the author/s will be billed for service charges.

Three legible double spaced typed copies of the manuscript are to be submitted containing, in order, **Running Title** (not more than 60 characters), **Title** of the article, full names, addresses, telephone numbers, fax numbers, e-mail addresses of all the **Authors**, **Abstract** (not more than 150 words), three or more **Key Words**, **Introduction**, **Materials and Methods**, **Results and Discussion**, **Illustrations** and **References**.

All **illustrations** including figures, drawings and photographs should be of good quality, suitably labelled, captioned, numbered and referred to in the text alongwith **tables** and **references**. The **drawings** should be in black ink, on art or tracing paper, drawn to fit in single or double columns (8 or 16.5 cm) on reduction. Letterings and symbols should be of sufficient size so as to be clearly legible on reduction. Use IUPAC rules for **units** and their **abbreviations**.

Three sets of **original coloured or black & white photographs(s)**, mounted on light weight white card board, should be provided. In case of coloured photographs(s), 50% printing expenses would have to be borne by the author(s).

**References** should be cited in **the text** by the last name of the author (both authors if only two, the first author and *et al* when more than two) followed by the year, in chronological order.

All **references** in the bibliography should be listed in alphabetical order of the authors' last names followed by date of publication and other complete details as given in the examples.

### EXAMPLES

#### Journal Articles

##### *In Bibliography:*

- Reid R W, Watson J A 1995 Reaction of lodgepole pine to attack by blue stain fungi. *Can J Bot* **45** (2 Part 1) 45-50.
- Weenen H, Nkunya M H H, Bray D H, Mwasumbi L B, Kinabo L S, Kilimali V A E B 1990 Antimalarial activity of Tanzanian plants. *Plant Medic* **56**(4) 368-370.

- Solheim H 1992a The early stages of fungal invasion in Norway spruce. *Can J Bot* **70** (4 Ser A) 112-119.
- Solheim H 1992b Fungal succession in sapwood. *Eur J Pathol* **22** 143-158.

#### *In Text:*

- (Reid and Watson 1995)  
(Solheim 1992a)  
(Solheim 1992a & b)  
(Weenen *et al* 1990; Solheim 1992a; Reid and Watson 1995)

#### Chapters of Books

- Demarchi DA, Marsh RD, Harcombe AP, Lea EC 1990 The environment. In: *The Birds of British Columbia*, eds Cambell R W & McNall M C E. Royal British Columbia Museum, Victoria, B C USA, Vol 2, 2<sup>nd</sup> ed, pp 366-425.

#### Books

- Bennet O C, Myers J E 1974 *Momentum, Heat and Mass Transfer*. McGraw Hill, New York, USA, pp 540-562.

#### Thesis

- Hu C 1989 A comparative study of peanut peroxidase isozyme. Ph.D thesis, Department of Plant Sciences, University of Western Ontario, London, Ontario, Canada.

#### Papers of Conferences/Symposia/Seminars

- Jhonson S R, Knapp A K 1994 The role of *fire in Spartina pectinator* dominated tallgrass prairie wetlands. In: *Proceedings on 19th Tall Timbers Fire Ecology Conference*, Tallahassee, FL, USA, November 3-6, 1993.

#### Technical Reports

- Tiller FM, Leu WF 1984 *Solid Liquid Separation for Liquefied Coal Industries*. Final Report for RP - 1411-1. EPRI, AP-3599, Electric Power Research Institute, Palo Alto, CA, USA.

#### Patents

- Verschuur E 1978 *Agglomerating Coal Slurry Particles*. US Patent 4126426.

Two hard copies of the revised paper should be sent along with an electronic copy in Page Maker 6, 6.5, MS Word, Excel, FreeHand. Responsibility for any error/omission in the paper lies with the author.

The **manuscripts** should be addressed to:

**Executive Editor, Pakistan Journal of Scientific and Industrial Research, Scientific Information Centre, PCSIR Laboratories Campus, Karachi-75280, Pakistan.**

**Phone:** (92-021)4651739, 4651740, 4651741-3,

**Fax:** (92-021)-4651738,

**E-mail:** pcsirsys@super.net.pk and pcsir-sic@cyber.net.pk

## BACK COVER

### **This Journal is indexed/abstracted**

Biological Abstracts and Biological Abstracts Reports, Chemical Abstracts, Geo Abstracts, CAB International, Bio Science Information Service, Zoological Record, BIOSIS, NISC, NSDP, Current Contents, CCAB, Rapra Polymer Database, Reviews and Meetings and their CD-ROM counterparts etc.